

---

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

---

The decree of the Congregation for the Propagation of the Faith, A.A.S., 58, 1186 (approved by Pope Paul VI on October 14, 1966) states that the *Nihil Obstat* and *Imprimatur* are no longer required on publications that deal with private revelations, provided they contain nothing contrary to faith and morals. The author wishes to manifest her unconditional submission to the final and official judgment of the magisterium of the church to which she humbly submits.

(Copyright Registration Number TXu 1-837-432)

It was March 9, 2009 when I attended a woman's one day Lenten retreat. After several hours of spiritual discussions and exercises we were asked to take pen and paper and find ourselves a quiet spot either in the church or outside. Once situated we were to pick a mantra, repeat it quietly then listen and write down what we heard in our heads. I found myself in the church proper in one of the cry rooms. I could clearly see the sanctuary, the large Crucifix and the tabernacle. Feeling rather skeptical I sat with eyes transfixed on the altar. It was then I felt the urge to write. That was the beginning. I do not make any claims as to the nature or content of what follows in this book. I can only tell you that I write what comes into my head. Most have been written down during Adoration of the Blessed Sacrament. I have edited out all personal references or references to others but I

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

have not changed the context. I cannot comment on the meaning nor explain what these paragraphs are about. Each individual should look inward for that.

What I hope is that you will find solace in a loving God and be able to develop your relationship with Him through these writings. Here I have placed the last locution first.

*360) This book is full of love, hope, direction, and prayers. It is the soul of God poured out for us. It brings thoughtful introspection to all who open it to read. Do not read from beginning to end. God directs your life and will give you what you need each time you flip it open to a number or a page. Feel His love. Feel His presence – and then listen – listen with all your heart.*

Mantra: Let go and let God. Let go and let God.....

Here I am Lord, I've come to do your will.

### **Jesus Speaks**

#### **The First Three Years**

##### **The First Year**

1) Do not be afraid, I am with you. I have called you by name, trust Me. Put away your fears and relax

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

in My love. You are precious to Me and I will not desert you. Feed My poor, tend My lambs, shelter My lost. Care for the dying. Bring My hope and love to the despairing. Open your heart and let Me teach you. Follow, follow, follow. Do not stray from My path. I care for you. In the end I will come for you. Do not be afraid. I will never leave you. My love is yours. Pray, pray, pray. Never cease praying. Seek Me. I am the Light and the warmth of your heart. When you need Me, I will be there. Love Me with all your heart. Come back again and sit with Me.

2) Come to Me and I will give you rest. Hold My hand and I will hold yours. Take Me to your heart. I will be there through it all. Dance with Me. Teach My poor.

Caress My dying. Hear My voice and heed My words. The world can be evil. It is your job to change it. Listen to others with your heart. Bring My world to life again. Live fully and peacefully. Care for My lambs. Love the lost. Pray for the dying that they may find peace before the end. Pray for everlasting peace. Peace be with you My love. You are Mine and I am yours.

3) Relax, I am listening. You are in My heart. Come to Me fully, I will not turn against you. I am here. I am your hearts companion. I will lead you. I will show you the way. Place your life in My hands. You are special to Me. I care a great deal about you. Keep coming to Me. I will not fail you. You are Mine and I am yours. It is impossible for you to be perfect but you are perfect in My eyes. Loving Me is your work. The rest will come. Dance with Me. Together

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

we can change the world. It is in the little things that much good is done. Small prayers move mountains. Continue to come and pray and speak with Me. I will show you the way. Peace and love, My friend. Peace and love until the next time.

4) Hear Me. Hear My words. Listen with your heart. Take from Me what you need. I am yours. Use it to do good. The world is in pain. It cannot stand alone without Me. It is right to fear. That is why prayer, penance, sacrifice, and love are more important now – Right now! Meet people with kindness. Make eye contact. Let My love project from your face. You cannot be harmed while I am with you. Carry Me close to your heart. Let My name be always on your lips. Do not seek justification. Seek perfection in My love. Carry My Cross. Bear My burdens. It is in suffering that the world will return to Me. Pray to My mother. She holds the key. Just as she held Me safely in her womb, so will she hold you lovingly in her heart. Trust her, run to her, show others how she loves them. We are always together. If you love her, you have Me. Come to us, unchain yourself from the world. Open your heart and your arms. There is much to be done.

Carry Me with you in all your daily actions. Do not be afraid to mention My name. It will bring you great joy. Your love is pure when you come to Me openly and freely and ask for Me to remain close to you. I will protect you from harm and keep you safe in My love. Do not concern yourself with earthly things but bring yourself to God for nourishment. You are not wandering aimlessly as long as you steadfastly love

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Me and trust Me to provide for you. Take care My love. Your time is now – together we will change the world. Love to you and to you at My Mother's feet. I will always be able to find you there.

5) Take and eat. It is for you I have died. Call My Mother to your heart. She will lead you to Me. Where are you? I have searched for you and could not find you. You need Me in your life. Never forget this. Hope is yours through Me. Come to Me, I long for you. Do you dare desert Me for earthly things? They are not of My world but yours. Do good. Feed others. Tend their souls. Do not stop praying. Tend My sheep. Their hearts are full of earthly things. Bring them a draught of My love.

6) Take Me to your heart. You can always find Me there. I will direct you. Have confidence in My power and will yourself to follow Me. The road is never smooth but rocky and lined with thorns. Learn to love the rocks and thorns. They are as much of God as the clouds in the sky. Use them to come closer to Me. I want to keep you close. There is so little time. Pray the Rosary. Ask My Blessed Mother to entrust you into her care. She will lead you forward and carry you over the rough road. Be with Me in all aspects of your life. Tie yourself to the Cross with Me. It is your safest haven. Do not be afraid. I will never abandon you. I will reveal Myself before I let harm come to you. Do not be apprehensive but rejoice in this draught of My suffering. Many souls will be saved by your life and prayers. Care for them as you would a lost animal. Feed them from My mercy and love. They are starving and don't know how to reach out to Me.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Place their lives at My feet and I will give you praise in heaven. My own I forsake not but cling to them in life and join them in heaven. I will tug at your heart and you will know I am there. Smile, show joy, radiate my peace and love, others will see and remember and search inside for their own place where I abide. They need you to unlock the door. It is the least of people you need to touch. Do not give up your life but extend it into the hearts of those around you. My sheep are scattered but long to return to Me. You must show them the simple path. It is love. It is not rules and regulations. Break from the path and search out My people. They need Me. They wear My mark and you will be able to touch it and open the door for Me. If you but open the door, I will slip in quietly and bring them a draught of My love. Take care, return again soon. In peace and love I await your return.

7) Take from Me what you will. I have loved you with an everlasting love. I carry you in My heart. I remain in your home to watch over it and bless it. Your work is holy work. Do not be discouraged. My heart is open to you. Bring Me souls. Bring Me souls. Bring Me souls. They need Me and must be encouraged to come to Me. I will lead you and you must be strong. Be verbal – touch hearts. Mountains will be moved. Peace is a long way away but I will be available if you but call My name. Horror and sadness will abound but still you must call My name. The devil steps back and shields his face when he hears My name. His knee bends and his heart bleeds. We must chase him away. Attack his emissaries. Keep them at bay. Prayer, sacrifice, devotion, love, spread the news of the need. It is time for Me to come into My own.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

The battle is set. There is no turning back. Do not desert Me. I need My souls. You are My army. My mother will lead you into battle. Follow her orders. She will triumph and crush the snake with her womb. We are always together – time is no more. Pray the Rosary. Many battles are won when the Rosary is being said. Do not concern yourself if you do not see the battles. Know that you are pushing the enemy away – preventing him from gaining ground. He surrounds you but cannot advance because you have My blessings. I told you I will care for you. He will be destroyed and your world will come full circle back to Me. Do not fear death. There is no death of soul.

*(Mary Speaks)* I, your mother, am here for you too. I can at last seek revenge for the evil the devil has brought into the world. I have waited until My son sends me. Soon I will go forth, actively seeking the destruction of the evil one. He will not prevail. The world is ready to return to My Son but they need to be led to Him so that they want the peace and love He has to offer them.

You are a part of His plan. Do not sleep but be watchful. Temptations are everywhere. Little acts of kindness keep them away. Love radiates and enlarges your protective circle. Kindness is the key to love.

Bring Me souls. Bring Me souls. Bring Me souls. Use the words I have given you and bring Me souls.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

8) I am here for you. You are My own. Come to Me unfettered in joy and hope. The world is not lost. Good people abound. They are Mine and I am theirs. Trust in My mercy and love. I will deliver them to My Father who is all that is good. The lost I will bend to My will and lead them home. Take care not to become attached to earthly things or earthly thoughts. They can only muddy your thoughts and lead you astray. Instead, bring your cares and troubles to Me. I will lay them at My Father's feet. He will assume your worries and cares. He will carry the burden. His love is evermore. You cannot comprehend it. It circles the Earth. It circles each individual man, woman, and child. There is no hope without His love. Take it. Feel it. Give it to others. When you give it to others, you are giving it back to Me and to Him.

You will feel the lightness of the Spirit in your heart, trust where He sends you. You will know the way. Answers will come and you MUST share them with others. I will place the means in your path. Do not concern yourself with fears. It is about you and Me. Take from Me as you have needs. I will never run dry but will always nourish you. I am the Water that feeds the soul. I am the Light that shows you the way. Leave the darkness and come, come quickly into the Light. You will never be in darkness again.

You are My joy. The one I love. The one I call to do my bidding. Forget the cares of the world. They are fleeting and fictitious. They mean very little to Me. It is your heart, your soul I desire. Together they are what I need to set the world on the path back to Me . . .  
. You are sheltered in My arms. Feel their warmth

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

encircle you as you go about your daily chores. Keep up your faith in Me and do not lose hope or trust. I will be with you until the end when you walk into My arms. Love and peace to you My friend. Thank you for visiting Me. Until the next time, walk in My path of love.

9) The winds of change are among us. Come to me fully and I will be your Safe Harbor. Do not be afraid. Do not be discouraged. I am with you always. You are in My heart. Take Me to your heart. Do not desert Me. Can you not hear Me calling you? Bring Me your strength of spirit and I will give you My love in such quantity that you will not be able to witness against Me. Care for My lambs and My sheep. Be the leader they need. You will carry My staff. They shall recognize it and follow. Do not fear the consequences. In the end I will triumph. Make Me your project. Bring Me to others. Look happy and content. You are My love. My Mother loves you. She will ready you for battle. Do not concern yourself as to the time and place. It is not for you to know. Prayer is your armor. The Eucharist is your sword. The battleground is in the hearts of men who have fallen away from Me. I care not of their background. I need their souls. Souls are My weapons against the devil. He weakens each time a soul turns to Me. He cannot gain ground when he loses souls to Me. Bring My love to others. Tell them I want them. Tell them to come to Me. I will reward them handsomely with showers of love. Come, feed from My strength. I am strong and able to open My arms to all who hear My words.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Bring Me your love. Come to Me, love Me, cherish My words. I will be here for you. The end of the devil's reign is approaching. He is desperate and trying hard to destroy the world. It cannot, will not happen. I will triumph. I will send him to hell and lock the Gates of Heaven against him. Never doubt the strength of My sacrifice. I am ready to claim the world as My own. Hardened hearts will be touched and souls will pull away from wrong and find joy and peace in doing good. Never give up. I am here for you. Come back and I will tell you more.

- 10) I have loved you and continue to love you. Everlasting is My love. It is endless and deeper than the ocean. You are the work of My hands. You are going to be My hands in the world. Trust Me. I know you are confused but I will bring you answers if you will but come visit with Me. Trust what you hear. Trust in My words to you. Blessed are you to be able to hear Me and to follow. It is right to be excited. I am coming for you. Your path is My path. There are no turning points now. We are One in the Spirit and One in the Trinity. Your task is eminent. Tell others of your intense prayers and of your devotion to Me and to My Mother. Ask others to put their faith in God, not an unknown God, but the One they hear in their heart. Tell them to set aside quiet time to listen. I will bring comfort and peace to their souls. They are part of My army. Bless them in My name. I am the cure. I Am Who Am. There is no other but Me. Your prayers bring answers and hope for the afflicted. There is always hope in Me. Your

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

comfort is in My wounds. We are One there. Bring me souls, bring Me souls, bring Me souls. I will work wonders for them, things they could not imagine, cures of illnesses, saving of souls, purging of sins, blessings abound in My love. Do not fear the unknown. It is where I also reside. There is no unknown to God so when I say, "Do not be afraid," it is with full knowledge of your future. You are blessed to hear Me and to respond. Care for My sick. Blessings on you until tomorrow, I love you, rest in My love.

11) Flow into Me. Dissolve yourself in My love. We are one. There is oneness for all in Me. Do not leave Me. I am the glue that holds your world together. Just as there are three Gods in One, there is you – you are one with Me and thus you are one with God. Care for Me as you would yourself. Pamper Me with your love and devotion. I am no mere idol, I am the Lord your God, and you, you are of Me. Take and eat. Carry Me with you. I will remain in you so that others may see. Their eyes must be opened to My love. Care for others. Bring Me to them. Mention My name. They are longing for Me. Tell them I'm here for them; that I have never left. They have only to look for Me in their thoughts and their mind. I am their heart's companion. I am one with them. I care for you and they need to know I also care for them. Do not stray but lead. Others will follow. They will know the depth of My love. Care not of the world and its vices. Care only for the good that I beg you to do for Me. Pray that you live to see the dead rise and the poor fed and the mercy

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

of God flow so strongly into the world that it obscures the Sun with its brightness and hope and love. Do not be afraid of this. You will not be harmed but a draught of My Blood will awaken in you such passion and love for Me that you can carry My Cross to others and bring them home to Me. Put away all distrust, all despair, all longing. I am all for you and you are one with Me. Practice patience and love. I take away all sin and its punishment. I can give this promise to you. The devil is fearful of repentance and forgiveness. He wants you to believe all is lost. It is not lost. It will never be lost. My triumphant entry is just beginning. I am taking the world back, one heart, one soul at a time. Speak of Me often and give others a chance to speak of Me. Start the conversation. I am working in your circle of friends. You will all be given jobs to do. It is My work. Do not refuse it when it comes. Maintain your prayer life and call out for My Mother. She is your earthly strength and My solace. Pray for her intercession. The devil shields his face when he hears her name. . . . She is the key. . . . Pray to her. She will give you the answers and point you in the direction of My heart. Peace will come. I have promised it. It shall not disappoint. It is of My Father's house of which I speak. Come again and bring Me your love and devotion. Until next time, remember I loved you enough to die for you.

- 12) Bring Me souls, the souls of the just and the unjust. There is room for all in My heart. Take and eat. It brings eternal life when you but touch Me. I have only your cares in My heart when you speak with Me. Do not try and understand it. Just

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

bask in My complete and utter love for you and your soul. You are My weapon. You are sharp and deadly when the devil tries to gain ground. He cannot compete with My souls. He retreats and hides his head in shame. Yes, he is haughty but he is full of shame. He has been dishonored and cannot retrieve his good name. His love is no more. He is fearful. He knows the end is at hand. He is active in the world and in the hearts of men, but he cannot win. I am the answer. I am the wine and you are the chalice. You must carry Me with you so others may drink. Pass on this information. Those who are My chalices are walking into the devil's lair and saving souls, snatching them from his grasp and setting them free. Bring them to Me so that I may renew their faith. They will be given a portion of My peace. The devil is being put to flight. He gathers his forces (*angels*) as he retreats but the last battle will be a decisive one with My Mother chasing him back to hell. She has the key to lock him away forever and then I will reign supreme over all the land. The dead will speak to those left and bring comfort to the afflicted. My love will abound and turn the world into a garden full of the life of love. Do not fear this now, it is to come, I tell you so that you will continue to come in faith that your prayers are heard and answered. Tell others of My love. Do not fear death. It shall not harm you. You wear My mark and it is indelible and cannot be erased. Bring others to me so that I may fill them with My love. Stay focused on My Mother. She gives you the direction to travel and all this will come about according to My plan. Take care

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

not to be discouraged. Do not rush through life but savor it. The more you live, the more I will love you for what you have done for Me when I come to bring you home. There's no death when I am with you, only Light, love, and happiness. Bring others to Me. Tell them it is urgent that they spend quiet time with Me. Tell them to listen, write it down. I am speaking to them now so they will hear you. Prayer groups are good. They please Me and bring Me great joy. They worship My Father and He gives them blessings that will make them stay in My love. Care for Me as you care for yourself. I am with you now and always. Do not fear. I will never abandon you. I love you. . . . I hold your hand. Feel its warmth anytime you call My name. Goodbye for now My sweetness.

- 13) I have come to you. Give praise to My Father who is all things and nothing can separate us from Him as you see, We are One. I am with you as I have promised. Do not turn away. The world draws you and takes your time. It is an enticement of the devil when your schedule is too full for Me. I will continue to free your path toward Me so that we can have our quiet time together. You cannot hear them but there is such rejoicing in Heaven when you choose to come to Me. Open your heart as you go through the day and you will always find Me there. I am perpetually feeding you from My words, so that you will stay strong in My love. The world is terrible as it turns from Me and grows cold. It is My love in the hearts of My souls that keeps the warmth in the sun. I do not wish to end

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the world as yet. I need time to pull souls into My warmth so they may experience the overpowering presence of the love of My Father. He is sending out rays of strength and it is pulling people toward him. They cannot resist His call. There will be a new influx of priests. I will lead you as surely as I led the ass to Bethlehem. You will know to follow and the path will become clear again. Do not be afraid. I am always with you. I care for you. You are of Me and I of you. Peace be to you, My love, peace and harmony and hope. Delight in My blood. It is saving souls. Take care to love others as I have loved you. Open your heart and soul to them. Pray always. Prayers are never lost on the world. You cannot now imagine how much joy there is in Heaven over each "Hail Mary" you say as you go about your daily life. Keep My Mother's name on your lips and you will keep Me in your heart and I will lead you home. God, your God, loves you – forevermore. Visit again and I will give you a special blessing. Until then, I am with you. Yours words will be My words. Choose them carefully.

- 14) Pray the Rosary. Prayers of great strength will be raised until My Father has pity on the world and once again sends graces to all in need. He will rely on My Mother to disburse them. Souls will be won over. Light will again enter the world. Peace will flow like a river of light as it washes away sin and despair. I will come into My Glory and the world will turn to Me and accept My love. Do not be fearful. I am going before you to light the way and pave the path. Trust in My mercy and love. I will

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

call you strongly so that you will know it is I. Wait and pray. The time is now. I love you. I love you. I dearly love you.

- 15) Blessed are you who cares so deeply for My wounds. Take from My Body your strength. You belong to Me. Come closer still as the time is short. Bring your heart and your hands. I will work with you side by side. You can do more than others to push My will on the Parish. They are floundering and leaving Me. I cannot lose them. A trust is set up whereby together we will adore My Father through sacrifice, penance, and prayer. Take from Me. I overflow with the courage you need. Do not be discouraged if I should leave you. It is only for a short time. A test of your strength and will to follow Me. Bring Me souls. Bring Me souls. Bring Me Souls. Devote your time to prayerful reflection. Say the Rosary. Come to sit with Me. I have not deserted you. I am preparing a place for you but you must continue to come and hear Me until it is time to act. You will know My will. I will speak to you as you need it. Listen carefully and you will always hear Me in your being. I am here for you always. You need only to ask and I will point you in the right direction. I want you to spend time adoring Me. It is most pleasing to Me. When it pleases Me, it also pleases My Father. Care for Me as you would a small innocent child. I will follow you as a grateful child and together we will ascend to My Father. My Mother also awaits you. Fly to her. Hide in the folds of her cloak. It is safe there. I am also there; we are together. My Father sees us and shelters

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

us. His anger is just and He will destroy the wicked. Take care to stand out of His way. Let Him do the work for you.

Just bring Me souls. I will convert them and warm their hearts. They will see Me as I am, full of light and love and shining in glory. Hearts will be turned and people, My people, will flood the streets, reaching out to all humanity. You are one of many and you are blessed. Come, follow Me. We are about to take a walk in the world that you will never forget. It will bring you so close to Me that your heart will burn with love for Me. Never let fear enter your mind. I am only good. Fear is for those who do not do My will when it has been revealed to them. They will be bent to My will but it is not the same for them in Heaven as if they followed it when it was first revealed to them. . . . The time is ripe for Me to make Myself known to the faithful. Prayer. prayer and sacrifice. I want all your free time in prayer to prepare for My entrance into the hearts of the faithful. Know that hearts are opened and eyes will cloud with the love of God. Prayers will be answered. Cures will happen. All will know they are to come and give glory, praise, and thanks to My Father who will protect this Church and its people. They will be sheltered under the cloak of My Mother if they will but come. Together we will make good things happen. Bask in My warmth and love. Burn with My fire. Protect yourself from the devil by praying the Rosary. Ask others to do the same. Build the walls of love and the devil cannot penetrate them. As the walls are enlarged by My faithful, the world will be saved.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Enough for now, go, take my message to others.

16) Take care not to lose faith. I remain beside you. My will has been done and it shall not disappoint. Do not fret any more about it but go on as other things are opening up for you. Pray for strength and the right to life as it becomes a major focus in the next few months. Act out your faith, it pleases Me. I am with you. Trust Me to keep you safe and care for you. Put your worries in My hands and I will offer them to My Father. Your worries are like sacrificial offerings.

Pray about them and turn them over to My Father who will hear your prayers as they are offered with My own. Do not fear your unknown as you are in My care and I do not desert My own. Hear Me in your heart. You have but to call My name. Bring others to Me by your example. Keep your prayer life active and know I will be at your call. Never think I have deserted you. I love you. Bask in the warmth of My love. Go in peace and love and comfort of spirit knowing you have served the Lord.

17) Hold My hand and I will lead you. Pray for the souls in Purgatory. Do my bidding as you hear it. I have come for your soul and it is Mine. Love Me with all your heart. Hear My voice as you go about your daily chores. Speak My name and call Me to do your bidding. You have done Mine and I will not forget your faithfulness. Pray often and ask God's forgiveness for the sins of the world. They are floundering and lost without God's love. Forgiveness brings love into your heart. Pray to Me and I will hear your petitions. Never think I

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

don't hear even if I do not respond in the way you expect. Call to Me and I will be at your call. I hear you and see you. God, My Father, sends showers of love because you have loved Me so. Do not fear – never fear. Relax and breathe in the sweetness of My love for you. The world is changing and I need you to be My witness. I have heard your prayers and I will answer them in My own way. They are safe in My heart. I have asked My mother to shelter you in her cloak of kindness and her queenly garb. She is a strong guardian of My people. They are safe with her. Come – follow me – our trip is about to begin. Be joyful and excited. A new world is upon you and it is full of your paths that lead you home to Me. Look back and you will see others follow you. Keep your feet secure on My path and you will lead others to My Father's house. Peace and love. Peace and love. Go in peace and love.

- 18) Speak to others so they may hear My words. I will take care of their concerns and fears if they hear My words and follow Me. It is I who says this. Tell them not to fear for their souls but to follow Me. I love them. You will know what I require. I ask of you only what you are able to do, but with My help, there will be much we can accomplish together. You will touch souls and bring them to Me. Flick your worries away. They are Mine now. Just pray and I will do the rest. Your work will come to you and you will know I have given it to you. Worry not. My warmth is from the inside and it does not burn out. Angels surround you and protect you just as they do My body in the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Monstrance. Seeing My face is not what makes you holy. It is what I bring to your soul. It is the life of eternity. It is My gift to you. Eternity together in My house with My people - a family of love.

*(God the Father speaks.)* This is My Son, My only Son, hear Him. Do His bidding. You have but to reach out to Him and I will hear you and answer you.

*(Jesus speaks again.)* There is a reason for everything. It is in My power to arrange your life and I have taken you to My heart. Do not fear, I am coming for you when you least expect it. Take care to love Me as I will need your protection until I reveal Myself. I care for you and now you must care for Me. Protect My name and My babies and never let the devil hear you complain. Mind what I say. Bring Me the children. They are My future workers. Let them know how much I love them and tell them I will speak to them and call their name so they will know it is I. They will hear with their ears what others hear with their hearts. I told you the world was changing and I am about to make My appearance to all. Be watchful and ready. The end is near. Do My bidding and you will be ready when the time comes. Take My love to others then await My calling.

19) Laying of hands. "I bless you in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost." I need your help. Trust Me in your heart. Souls will flock to Church if you will turn them toward Me. Extend your hands and bless them. Parishes will experience a revival such as the world will notice.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Souls will rejoice in My Blood which will pour forth for them again. Miracles will happen and My Mother will appear. Tell others! Do not be afraid to tell them. This will happen if they but believe. Teach others and care for their souls as I do My work in the parishes. Miracles abound and the sun will spin for joy. Blessings on you and your family. Continue to pray, pray, pray. . . . Pax Domini My love. You are chosen to continue to do My will.

20) Take from Me what you will and give it all or in part to My people as needed. Sometimes a soul is not ready to believe and your prayers will open the door. You are worrying again. Give those worries to Me. I told you I would lay them at My Father's feet. Do not fear the unknown. Things will happen smoothly and safely for you. . . . As you bring Me souls, I will take them to My heart for comfort and direction. Just give out My messages and let Me do the rest. Flick away thoughts of past sins. They are no longer important. I am grateful for your sorrow at how they hurt Me, but they are in the past and forgotten. Remember only My love for you and your family. I hover near them all and pull them to Myself for safekeeping.

The world is on the verge of a new life – one that will attest to My power. Buildings will collapse; people will be forced to turn to Me to ask for help. My Mother will intercede for them. It will be a time of Miracles and spiritual revival. Many will hear My voice and be comforted. You have made your parish a safe haven

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

by following My requests. I am much pleased and delight in the prayers as they ascend in unison. They are music and the rest of the world is waiting to join in the song. I will not leave you as yet but you will be well-prepared when I do. Reading My words will always bring us close together and you will feel My presence in your heart. I do not need words to communicate but as My love flows from My wounds, the world will be saved again from the clutches of Satan. He nears his end but wants to take as many souls as possible with him. You and your prayers will save many and there is rejoicing in Heaven that you have taken your work seriously. I will direct you and your words will impact many people. You, like so many others, are My presence in the world. Your hands do My work. Blessed are those who hear My commands and obey. Bring Me souls. Bring Me souls. Bring Me souls. I will be there to receive them. Reread my communications and follow My directions. Never fear to speak to others in My name. I will make them ready to hear. God My Father loves you. He wants you to know He hand-picked you to do My will. You are special to us and there is a place reserved for you in Heaven. Your destiny is sacred and will not disappoint. Drop your fears and look for answers as you pray. Forever we are together. Where love and gratitude prevail, I am there. Love, love, love. It is the answer. Until next time. Blessings are being poured out to you and yours.

21) Pray with your heart. It is most pleasing to Me. I will never leave you unattended. Just call My name and I will give you the protection and security of My heart. I care for you and you

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

belong to the ages. It is a continuation of My life and My work in the world. Try to emulate My Mother most humble of women. She is My joy and you are to be her child. We are one in My Mother as her heart is of Me. Break away from the cares of life and join her in prayer. Prostrate yourself at My feet. It is so pleasing to Me. I want you for My own and I will not be denied that pleasure. Feed My lambs, tend the unfortunate who look for material things to bring happiness. They will only bring the destruction of their soul. This is so real that you have a right to feel sorrow and pain when those of the world turn to worldly things for happiness. The only true happiness is given to those who tread My path and return to Me when they have miss-stepped in life. Bring Me those souls. I see the line forming as you pray. They are coming. They are turning their backs on the devil and walking in My path of humility and love. Rejoice for they are coming in numbers. There will be rejoicing in Heaven as battles are won. Keep asking people to beseech My Mother to intervene for this purpose. She will not disappoint you. It is her love that saves the world from My wrath. Do not doubt My just anger at the world. I will send My Spirit into the hearts of so many. The light will return in such a magnanimous way, that all the world will gasp for breath. The sinful will fall quickly and the just will rise up above the fight. There evil will not harm you but you may pray for the victory of souls as they offer up their sufferings in retribution for the pain it has caused My Son and His Mother. Nothing can compensate except the return of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

souls to Grace. My wounds are healed each time a lost soul returns to My Father. Take care now, bring peace and love to your neighbors. Tell them of My love and My need for them in My army. Bring My love to the needy. They await you so that I may enter their hearts and pull them home to Me. God, the Father, sends His love and it is I, responding to Him who cares so greatly that you do His bidding. Forever We are one and you are one in us. Take My message as you go about your daily chores. Open your heart and your ears so that you may hear others' needs and allow Me to slip into their very beings so that they will burn with desire. Once the candle is lit, it will not go out. Love to you and yours. Go in peace but return soon. I miss you when you are not here with Me. Peace and love to you and those of your heart.

- 22) Hear Me, hear My words. Save your soul by following Me. Do not be distracted by so many worldly things. I am the only way. Be humble and treat others – all others – with kindness. Do not snap at them. They are in need of My love and penance is the only way for them to be saved. They will suffer much for My sake before they die an earthly death. Preach the gospel. Quote the scriptures. Bring My words to life as you go through your day. Care not what the world thinks, only bring me souls in whatever way you can. I will point them out to you. Pray for them, comfort them, smile at them, bless them in My name and I will engrave their faces on My heart so they will not be lost. Bring Me souls by charity

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

and poverty of spirit. You will have difficulty taking from your larder if you cannot hear My need for you to follow Me in all aspects of your life. Do not sigh; it is not impossible to open your heart to My poor and your ears to their cry. When you help others, you feed Me and I reap their souls. It is not money which I ask, but time. Give it to Me and do not worry so much about what the world wants to consume of you. . . . Press your head into My heart and listen to the call I make of you. Give up the words that do not please Me and speak My words to others so that they may hear with their own ears. I do not want to be denied this – I told you, time is of the essence – it is soon to be no more. I will do as I have said and then it will be too late. The hole will consume many and the bowels of the earth will be spilling my blood. They will call out to Me but it will be too late.

Call others. Tell them to be watchful. Ask them to pray for mercy and leniency. They need to protect their surroundings by standing in their yards and blessing the ground on which their house sits. You do the same. It will be like the blood of the Lamb. It will be like the houses of the just. I will not let harm approach their doors. Keep the Crucifix above the front door and I will not let evil enter any door or window. Do this quickly as the devil is stalking my people. I will protect them. Just as I opened Heaven for their souls, I will open their homes for their bodies so they will be safe. Pray, pray, pray. Forget all else and pray. Take care as the devil circles you in hopes of finding a sliver of an opening. You are locked tightly in My love but he does not know this and is

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

bombarding you with life situations to keep you from being with Me. Prostrate yourself at My feet. It is pleasing to Me and the devil gasps when he sees My people standing in the form of My cross. They are an impenetrable barrier to the evil he wants to flow into their souls. He is losing ground. His angels are being confined to hell and cannot keep harming the world. It is readying for the battle. He will face My Father, Myself, and My Spirit, My Mother and all the angels and souls of the just. He will spend eternity looking at what he can never possess. It is the last battle and you are to help Me prepare the just for the sake of their souls.

Place Me first in your life. Bring My Mother to your table. She will continue My instructions as I am preparing for the second coming. Miracles are already beginning to happen. I have My emissaries poised to do My will. My angels will be sent forth with orders to bring all prayers to My Mother and she will intercede for the just. She prostrates herself before Me begging in all humility to let her go into the world and save souls. Her very presence instills peace and goodness. Her aura is larger than the world and her angels are many as they lay at her feet, anxious to do her will. They know she and I are inseparable. Her will is bound to My will. She is even now praying for you. Hear her. She will make her wishes known. Do not fear. I am always with you. My love is evermore. You are precious to My eyes and your prayers send sweet music to My ears. I leave you now but do not be afraid as you always have Me if you but call. Love to you and to all of your family. They are saved by your love of Me.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

God

23) **Mary Speaks:** My daughter, my sweetness, it is the love of my Son that carries me through such tempestuous times. I will never, can never, turn my back on any soul, especially those who are devoted to my Son. Hear Him, re-read His words. See how His love penetrates the corners of your being. Do not give up hope but continue to pray in all sincerity for the conversion of the world. The evil one is trying to spread his cloak of darkness but prayers confound him and his cloak is full of holes, letting in the Heavenly Light which burns the cloak and flickers nearer to the wearer. He must keep moving as he is losing ground. Ask God to rent the cloak as He did the curtain of the temple. The world will hear the sound and look to the heavens from whence their Savior comes. Prepare, be watchful, pray and fast and ask God's pardon for sinners. He loves them all. Much motherly love, Mary

24) Take My message of love to others. I will care for your parish so that the outpouring of love and help into the community will rebound and return full circle. The parish will beam with light, so much so that travelers will be attracted to the glow. It is the Divine Light that will enter into the hearts of those who pass by. Offer prayers for the repose of the souls of the just. As the souls reach My Father in Heaven, they will open their hearts to parishioners so they may reach into the community and bring them peace and love. Rich are those who have Me in their bosoms. Bring

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

others into your confidence as I instruct you. Have them ask for what you have so they may await My words with hope, love, and prayer. Offer thanks and praise for the good I will channel through the parishioners. My love to you and showers of My blessings on your family. Remember, I am always with them just as I am with you. Go take My words as you see the needs. Love,

God in the Blessed Sacrament of the Altar.

25) *(I asked for a prayer to the Blessed Mother after reading the Mystical City of God, her autobiography as given to Venerable Mary of Agreda. The following is the prayer.)*

### **Virgin Mother Prayer**

*Oh, most loving Virgin Mother, to you I owe so much. The goodness of my life I offer to you as service to your Divine Son. Do as you wish with this earthly body but, please God, take as thy own, my soul so that at the moment of death thou canst present it to thy Beloved Son, our God and Savior as one of thy own. Do not forsake me in this desperate request as I am already dead if you will not concede it. I humbly ask your prayers and sacrifices, that God finds so much more acceptable than my own, as intercessions on my behalf. It is only His love for you that would allow my soul the hoped-for happiness of the Beatific Vision. Do not forget me as my time approaches but with humble heart I ask you to intensify your pleadings to the Divinity of the Trinity in my behalf. It is with grateful heart I ask again for your love and blessings. It is*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*within your scope of power to plead for me as I am so unworthy to ask on my own. Gratefully I pray in thanksgiving for God's blessings through your own Immaculate Heart. Blessed be the name of the Lord who has given this poor mortal such a holy Mother to follow and to imitate. Do not, I ask, forsake me in these last years as I try and make up for a lifetime of unworthiness but shower me with your tears of love and draw me, like water, to the Son. Precious in the eyes of God are those on whom your favor rests. By your charity and love, I ask you for your blessings on the final stages of my most impure and sinful life. It is only by the sacrifice of our Beloved Jesus, Our Lord, and God that I can ever hope for the Gates of Heaven to be open to receive me. Care for my soul, oh loving Lady, and present it to your Son as one of your own. I ask this through Christ Our Lord and Godhead in piety and sorrow of heart for the pitiful and unworthy gift of my life. My Queen, my Mother, I offer you the rest of whatever life I have left so that you may dispose of it in the most pleasing manner to my God.*

26) I am yours for the taking. Do not worry so much. You are doing My will and I will not abandon you. Care for the lost lambs and lead them into the sheepfold. Do good works. Caring for the least of the sheep brings you closer to My Heart. Do not give up. The devil is on the move and we must not give him a place to rest. He grows tired as he is meeting with more and more defeats. He lost the battle of slavery only a short time ago and he tries now to enslave the world with material things and ideologies that are not pleasing to Me. Take away all but the necessities of life and you will find Me there. Give up the extras and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

you will find Me there. Come to meet Me at the Altar and you will find Me there. Look into the eyes and hearts of others and you will find Me there. Open your home and purses to the unfortunate and care for their needs. Do not forsake Me now that the devil is being routed. Work hard to draw others to Me. Your example is a teaching tool – use it to the best advantage. If you come and pray often, the good will shine through you and others will be attracted to the light and want to please you and follow you. You will make a path for others to tread that will lead them home to Me. Make My Mother's prayer known. She will busy herself with My work and the world will reap the benefits. Watch for her, she is near. Behold she comes. She is reflected at My feet and I shall hear her pleas for you and for those for whom you pray. Pray that others do not succumb to the pressures of outside forces which are moving at the insistence of the devil who beats people into submission in hell so they will work fervently with him to influence the souls of the just and make them turn away from Me. It is so important to fast and pray and to do small invisible acts of kindness. Remember, they are not invisible to Me but burst forth in the Heavens like fireworks of light. Trust in your heart which you have given to Me. I will not desert you or leave you unattended. Be with Me in all things and I will lead you safely home. Please return again soon or meet Me in your daily prayers when you cannot come to receive Me in person. I am never far from your heart.

Lovingly, God

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

27) Come to Me, again, I call you. Do not be discouraged when you feel estranged from Me. You are not, I am always around you. Call to Me and I will answer in your being. I bring you joy and life. Use My words. Do not let up. Take My message to those who will hear. Do not be afraid. It brings others to Me when you give them My words. Once you have begun, I will take over in their lives. They cannot read My words and not be moved. See, you know it is already happening. Caress Me with your love and devotion. I will repay you many times over. You are bound to Me with the Cross of love. Bring others to Me by your acts of kindness. Do not stray from My message but keep it true to Me. It is in words specifically designed to be heard internally by those to whom I send them forth. Bring Me your cares. I will do as I have said. Trust Me. I do not lie to you. I would not let evil speak to you so that you distrust Me. Why do you distrust Me? You must open your heart to accept the truth of My words, just as you have accepted My love for you.

There are many things falling into place because you have heard and responded to My will. It is only a matter of time before you see the fruits. Bring My message to others. They need the prayer to My Mother. See, I have already placed that idea in your path. Nothing happens by chance. It is all part of the Divine plan for you and for the world. You must earn your place in Heaven by doing good on earth. Watch your mouth. Do more listening than talking. I will be speaking to you through others and you must listen to hear My words. A chill will come over you if you are

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

being threatened by the devil. Then you must bless yourself and ask My Mother to enfold you in her arms until he passes from your presence. Bless your home again and your vehicles. . . . Keep offering sacrifices and prayers for those around you. It is having such an impact on the devil's ability to function. Do not cease those prayers for others. They will mushroom and the circle of My protection will continue to enlarge. Come back again soon. Never forget I am with you no matter where you are and no matter when it is. I respond to your voice. Much love and joy in your obedience.

Jesus the Christ

28) *(Prayer) What is it that You want of me and where am I to go? You offer the Heavens, but I am cemented to the earth. It is only through prayer and the consumption of the Holy Eucharist that I can flee this flimsy ground and find the firm footing of the Heavens. Prayer is my path, the rope that allows me to climb, a Jacob's Ladder of my own, God given, so as to offer a glimpse into Heaven. A taste of sweetness as the soul savors the sights and sounds and feel of the presence of God. The rapture that envelops me sends waves of tenderness and wanting through my soul. That You could love one so lowly so much causes tears of humility and unworthiness to well up. I hide in Your wounds as I cry out in sorrow for my part in causing them. My soul screams, "I love You, Lord, I love you, my God, my Love, my all. Do not take away the joy of Your presence despite my human failings. Where else could I go for peace of mind? Who else could love*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*me as You do? Who else would wash away my sins and cleanse my sorrowful but immortal soul so that the gift of Your promised Heaven is attainable? Take away all, Lord, if it is Your desire, but I will die a thousand deaths if you would ever remove Your love. The emptiness and vastness of nothingness would swallow me. I beg you, my Lord and God, to continue to love me and bless me with Your presence. I give myself to You and ask that You do with me what Thou will.*

29) *(Prayer) Care for me God and love me. Your Cross is my salvation. It is the wood that gives eternal life to the world by the Blood that rolled down its furrows and saturated the ground below. Hope springs up in the dampness of the soil and penetrates the surrounding ground. Prostrated at Your feet, droplets of Blood cleanse my soul and wash it in the Blood of the New Covenant. I take and eat of Your Beloved Body, so totally given to me with a love only You as God could bestow. So unworthy a recipient I am of this wondrous and perfect gift. I humbly crawl to the very base, where the Cross rests solidly in the earth, in hopes that I can touch the Wood that carries my salvation upon its crossbeams. Your gaze penetrates into my soul and I am immediately raised up with You. I can see the sorrow and pain in Your eyes. I am wounded by my own faults and the times I have turned away from your loving gaze. Do not turn from me now, when I am most in need of Your mercy. Fill my soul with Your graces so they may purify me and draw me ever closer to Your Wounds. Drown me in Your Blood so that it enters my body anew and tugs at*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*my weak earthly body, giving it the means to attain Heaven. Without Your Body and Blood in my heart, I am lost and wandering aimlessly. It is You who gives direction to my life. It is You I adore and worship. It is You, My Lord, My Holy One, My Father, My Savior, My Love, that gives my life purpose. Continue to open my eyes to see the needs of others and give me also, I pray, the hands and body to do what you need me to do. What You ask of me is so little, when I lay here in Your Blood, and my soul is consumed with thoughts of all You did for me. I trust in Your judgment and turn my life over to you. It is so little to offer to One who did so much. How You love me! Oh God, who can stand it! It is overpowering. It is so beautiful. It sets my soul aflame and I grasp the Blood-drenched wood of the Cross asking forgiveness for my sins and the sins of the world. Oh God in Heaven, forgive us all for what we have done to Your Beloved Son - to one who has made Himself human to show us the true meaning of love. Bless us all God as we struggle to give back in some small measure for this Divine Gift of Jesus' life and death.*

Come to Me with open arms unfettered by the world. Your life and heart are in My hands. It pleases Me that you come and I am also happy to be able to speak with you. I can place opportunities in your path. You must continue to pray for discernment. Constant thoughts of Me are your safeguard against making wrong decisions. But if you do, I will see that you do not wander far from My path. It is not straight but has many curves. They are there to teach you and draw you closer to Me. You are experiencing My Love when

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the way is strewn with thorns. They are gifts of trials to purify you and prepare you. Offer them up to Me for your sins and the sins of others. I am well pleased in what you have done and I will lead you clearly on several of your other endeavors. The prayers . . . are designed to be prayerful meditations and so they are not paragraphs. Some are rhythmically pleasing to Me and are designed to be committed to memory. Others are thought provoking and give glimpses of the soul of the person reading them. These glimpses will open up windows for prayer and contemplation.

Prepare an offering for Mass as it will allow others to remember to pray for souls still living in the world. Their transition is crucial. I must have their souls. Prayers offered at Mass are elevated to My Father on the odor of My Blood. He cannot refuse to answer them.

*“For the souls of the dying that they may experience a spiritual renewal to allow them to enter Heaven, we pray to the Lord.”*

You must trust in Me fully. Bring yourself into My presence more often during your daily prayers. Make them sincere and I will answer you and lead you. . . . Your tears are like diamonds. Others will benefit by them. That is all you need to know for now. Go – pray often.

30) I want you to understand that I speak to you in your quiet prayer. It is difficult I know for you to remove yourself from your daily chores and come to find Me in your heart. I want you to know that it doesn't take hours of quiet time to call Me. I am with

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

you always but I like it when you summon Me and call Me to your thoughts. I can offer you just as much with a simple "Our Father." Those two words are enough to pull you to Me so that you may receive My blessings for your troubles or undertakings. If you truly want to remove all thoughts that are not pleasing to Me, then you must always start your thoughts with Me in mind. Call to Me, a word or two is sufficient but you will need to take a quiet moment or two to listen. I do not shout at you but speak softly in the heart of your mind. You need that quiet to hear so that your will and body can respond. I am blessing you so that others will come. You are hungry for more. I will give it to you as you need it. Your frequent Communion is feeding your soul.

31) I want you to hear me. Think of Me when you need quiet. I will quiet your mind. That is all you will need. You will need only Me when the world distracts you. Remember you are still of the living. Your body and mind have need of earthly things. They get hungry, not just for food but for some time to just chill out and relax. Do not abandon your friends. It is one of the joys of living. Take time for them. The example I set in My life can lead you in decisions about friends. Remember that others are also under My care. They have My love. Pray that they will eventually join you in Heaven. Pray for them – and you may tell them that you are doing this.

Enough of that – now what else troubles you? The peace and quiet you seek evades you sometimes but use it as a blessing and offer it up for the souls of the dying. There is such loneliness when souls die

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

without the benefit of people who pray for them. Look at others with love as you are not aware of their needs. I bring you peace and harmony as you go about your life. Listen inside your head and you will find even the simplest of answers for the little things that confuse or hurt you. Music, joy, love, laughter, fun, challenge, trips, talks, TV – I'm there for you. I penetrate every morsel of life you experience. Everything you do can be used to honor Me. There is such happiness over a little ejaculation – souls rise from Purgatory – they enter Heaven and begin to influence good on earth. You don't need to search for an understanding of this – or of many other things that are of God. Where there is My love, there is no need of *(anything)* else. My love is all surrounding. You can touch it. Feel it as it brushes your skin as a warm breeze. Like the light of a candle penetrates the dark, My love is a glow around each of My people.

32) Come to Me. Hear My words. They are like arrows of love piercing My heart when you read them and study them. Take them to others as you see the need. Draw yourself up in My arms for comfort as I will not abandon you. Never fear for your life. Your safety is My concern. My Father knows My wishes and He is ready to grant what you ask. Time is short now for My miracles to begin. They happen every day but so few of My people recognize them and even fewer show gratitude for the blessing of healing. I heal from the inside out. You cannot help but experience healing when you hold Me in your heart. Our hearts are united when I rest with you. Call to others and especially to the sick. Let them know that I hear their prayers and send them to My Father.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Sometimes there are better ways to answer prayers and My people need to trust that I hear them and I am responding to their petitions. Blessed are they who place their lives in My hands. It is so important to give yourself over to God while still surrounded by your earthly body. God calls you to Himself on earth so He may reward you greatly in heaven. Do not concern yourselves with things of the earth. I am in control even when there are wars and famines. I allow these destructions as they are catalysts to enter into prayer. Blow out the cobwebs of doubt and smell the heavens which are opened to receive you.

Behold I am calling you and others see and hear the call. They want to follow but have difficulty divesting themselves of the pleasures of life. They will know who they are as they read the words I have given you. Do not take what I say lightly. I know you feel you are lax in doing all that I ask but I recognize your shyness and your humility and know you do not wish to be set apart from your friends. You may still share your goodness with them as they know it comes from Me. That is why I say others will see and follow. Would that the world could recognize this gift! What a great change would occur if all souls reflected My love and exuded God's goodness. My Father delights when you remind Him of His love for Me. He unites with you in that love just as I unite with you in loving our Father. That unity of love is the workings of the Holy Spirit. This is the aura that surrounds us and makes us the Triune God. Without love you cannot unite yourself with God. Can you see how love spreads when people are drawn to the circle of God? They are consumed by the fire and blessed with heavenly love that burns

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

pure and cleanses all who enter into it. Purity of heart lights the flame for others.

My path is full of blessed thorns designed to allow you to savor the sweetness of God as they are removed by the Blood of the Cross. Just as the feet are cleansed with water, the soul is cleansed by the Blood of the thorns in life. Trust that you will always have Me to carry you if the thorns bear too deeply. I so love My people that I would carry them always if they only ask. Call out to Me. It is a joy to hear My name by My beloved people. I sit with you, I smile at you, I bless you, I eat with you, I attend church with you, I am with you as you cook, do laundry and dishes. I never ever leave you, not even for a moment. You bring Me joy as do all My souls. That is why I want more souls – I find such joy in them. Like a bud that takes its time opening into a magnificent flower, so it is with My souls. I bring them into sweet flowers of beauty. They can then reflect that beauty and others are drawn toward them. They can send out sweet smells and attract lost souls. As bees flock to the scent of an unpicked flower, so will others come to meet God through their union with the souls of My people.

No act goes unnoticed. No prayer left unheard. No wish not granted in God's own way and time. Take the time to smell the flowers of the souls of the just. Just as My Body and Blood ascended like myrrh to My Father, so your prayers and petitions rise on the sweet scent of your soul. I know mine and mine know Me. You are mine and I have memorized the sweetness of your scent. You can never be separated from Me. The uniting of the Trinity includes the souls

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

of the just. A circle of unbroken love develops and spreads to others so as to consume the world. Continue to come and pray and seek My help.

33) I am so pleased to see you again. I know you missed me but I blessed you with graces. I told you, you are special. You are My child and I will not leave you or forget you. Your name is a beautiful name for a beautiful person. Do not be so hard on yourself. I have allowed these difficulties in order to fashion you in My image. I was rebuffed and crowned with thorns. It

was in order to heal others like yourself. Carry Me with you in your heart as I am never far from you. Call to Me and I will allow you the privilege of feeling My presence in your being. Care for Me as I care for you. Each of My people are special. Do not stop praying. I told you they would follow. They are hearing Me because you have offered sacrifice and prayer. There is joy in Heaven. The battle, as I told you, is now. You will be refined in the fire of My love when I come personally to carry you to My home in Heaven. Bloom now, here on earth. Pray for those in most need of My mercy and mercy shall be theirs.

Why can you not believe in My promises? You see it happening and yet you doubt. You are thinking with your head and not allowing the power of My love to intercede for you. I gave you a lifetime of fulfilling your wishes. Why would I desert you now? Do not fear. I have not forgotten My words to you. Wait, watch, and pray. I leave you now but will return to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

give you instructions. Much love. Have hope, Your God.

34) *(Prayer) It is with gratitude and thanksgiving that I come to you. You are my very life. The air I breathe is sweet because of You. I cannot stand the thought of a separation from You. Do not forsake me as I age in the eyes of the world but allow me to continue to grow in spirituality and contemplation so that we will be good friends when I meet You face to face. It is a simple prayer, Lord, if You will but stay with me now, I know You will be with me forever. Joy fills my soul with rapture at the thought of spending my eternity in Your home. Come to me often I pray as I finish my life here in this firmamental world. Emblazon me with qualities most pleasing to You. Refine my soul so as to make it a proper dwelling place for You. With You as the guest of my soul, I cannot be separated from You. Continue to care for me, love me, and watch over me. Bring me home to Your house when my time here is done. I love You, my Lord, my God, my all, with my whole being. I ask that you continue to love me, too.*

35) Break from the routine and use your inner self to join Me in praising My Father in Heaven. Do not fear but have faith because your love will lead you and tell you of My wishes. You cannot contemplate the fierceness of My love for you. It burns inside you and would consume you if I allowed it. Bring your thoughts to Me first and pray over them. I will provide the graces necessary to make them acceptable. Bring Me to your heart as you go about your day and I will meet you there when you call Me. It is up to you how frequently we meet. I know you

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

are subject to the decisions of others and they will consume your time. However, time visiting the sick, that is, your friends and relatives, is time well spent. You see, you bring Me with you and we make those visits together. I carry you in My bosom and you carry Me in your heart. The crystal reflects both ways. I allow your reflection to mirror My own. Your good acts are also Mine. You perform them through Me. Bring yourself – and therefore Me – to others. It is how I can continue My work in the world. Do not just be content to do this but look for Me in others as they also do My work. Think of how many thousands of hands I can control

by carrying their souls in My heart. Look for My light in others and comment on the good that you see. It is time to recognize Me when you speak with others. They need to hear that I am visible in their acts of kindness. Such a comment will warm the crystal of their soul where I reside. The week ahead is a challenging one but we will be together. I will not leave you stranded. It is a joy to know I accompany you on your journey. I love you and carry you over the bumps and hills. I will be always with you as you travel. I love you too much to leave you. Your God and Savior, Jesus.

36) Listen to your heart. I am with you there. Do not speak until you have reflected on what I have to say. My Mother is your example. Be quiet and speak only as it is necessary.

37) *(Prayer) Hold me Lord and come to me. I am but a worm who does not deserve You and yet You*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*bring such joy to my sinful heart. How can I comprehend such beauty, such love and devotion? I deserve nothing and yet You give all. Why me, Lord, when others have so much more to give? Why me who is so lowly and uninformed. I cannot believe unless You bless me with the words of understanding. Protect me in Your holy arms where I can only plead for Your mercy. I cry out in sorrow for my failings. Why is it so difficult to pray? The world swims about me and I am awed by sights and sounds and then in a hushed voice You call me back to my center and take me to the mountains and feed me from Your font of mercy. I am again overwhelmed by Your generosity and Your caring. You know all. You repay with such quantity that I am left speechless. How I hope to bring You some small joy which in no way repays You for Your gifts to me. Take me, Lord. Use my hands, my feet, my mouth – all my senses. Make them Your own so they are always pleasing to You. Allow them to do Your work on earth so they may later enjoy the riches of the heavens. Oh, Triune Godhead, I worship You. I prostrate my heart and lay it at Your feet. You have every right to direct its every beat so that it works only for You. Bring me ever closer to Your dwelling place. Kiss me with the kiss of Your mouth until my heart breaks with overflowing love for You. Lead me forward Lord on the path to Your kingdom. I want to race forward but my steps are small. I place my footsteps in Your hands and ask that You guide me ever closer to You. Bless my path so it springs forth with good works of charity and blossoms in my love for You.*

38) Meet with Me when I ask you. I will call so you can hear and understand. It will be an unusual

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

meeting but you will know it is I directing your path. Come of your own free will so that My love will shower over you and peace will reign in your world for one precious moment in time. Care for the ill by praying for the relief of their suffering. Do not abandon your daily prayers. It pleases Me when you begin your day with Me in your mind. Look for ways to assist Me as you go through your day. I can be found in everyone. Names are My job. You needn't concern yourself, I will pull people toward you. Begin to share the prayers more frequently. A word for you is glory – glory to God – meditate on the glory made flesh and the glory

of the heavens opened to receive your voice in prayer and song as the season continues to unfold.

I lead, I direct, I love. Never look down on others but raise their heads so they may experience My presence in their very beings. Light will illumine their souls and the meaning of the birth of Christ will be transparent in their person. A glow of warmth will penetrate and open their hearts to My call. I love you and I love the world. I love My people and I would come to live next to them if they would but open their eyes to My presence. Although I am with everyone always, they must train their hearts to receive Me. Continue to ask for My blessings. My Father is generous and He wishes to give in abundance, especially around the celebration of My birth. Parishioners' hearts are opening so as to receive His blessings. They will open their purses to the poor as they are made aware of the need. The parish is going to grow. I am bringing in

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

younger families. Invite them into your heart and make them welcome in My church.

39) I am here for you. You have pleased Me by your constant prayer and longing. What a joy to find you here today! Come again and visit Me before Christmas. There are special blessings for you as a faithful lover and God has many things in store for you. I care for you. . . . Many travelers are in desperate need of My mercy and a simple prayer for them can open their hearts to receive Me. ... They are warmed by the Body of the Christ Child as it presses up against their hearts. I have them safely in My heart and will be pulling them toward My Father as the year

commences. Go in peace My love and give . . . a hug from their Father in Heaven.

40) *(Prayer) Bless me Father in Heaven for I am but a sinner. Despite my best intentions I continue to sin against You, my Lord and my God. Oh, it is not the horrid sins of murderers or rapists, Lord, but it is sin nevertheless, and You deserve so much more from me. I give You my heart, my mind, and my body and yet it somehow slips away from You during trying times. Then I must reach out into the nothingness and search You out again. I find my peace in Your forgiveness and Your longing for my soul. I cannot begin to imagine life without You and yet I still sin against You. Why can I not stay in Your Light when my mind turns away to other things. I must return again and again to ask for Your mercy and plead for You to forgive me. I am so unworthy of Your love, Lord, and yet You shower it upon me - even when I am at my worst. What a friend*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*You are! What a lover for one so bound to the earth!  
How I relish Your presence in my heart! How I become  
ecstatic when you touch my soul with Your love! What  
a Christmas gift You have for us. Reaching out with  
those tiny hands to grasp our fingers and hold us tight.  
The curve of the smile upon Your lips as You gaze at  
Your Mother brings such joy and contentment into my  
heart - into the world. Oh, but to capture that first  
moment when Your Mother gazed upon You. The  
lonesomeness of not carrying You in her being dissolved  
when You returned her love with those small curved lips  
and outreaching hand. You grasped the air until You  
found her, Your mother and Your bride, Your love, Your  
very life-giving Mother. You knew from the very first  
moments of breath that she would follow You to the  
Cross. Your first sight - and Your last sight. Your  
mother - our Mother. Oh! God! What a Christmas gift  
for us all!*

Take Me to your heart and hold Me close. I need your love and devotion. The world is about to experience another holocaust and we are preparing Heaven to receive the many victims of man's aggression and greed. Do not fear for yourself or your family but please - ask them to pray for the souls of those about to die at the hands of men - men who have given themselves over to the devil. Pray also for the souls of those who have such evil in their hearts. I can forgive them but they must repent of the crimes they are about to do. The battle is in the hearts of men. Each person should adopt an erring soul and offer their daily life for them. Each soul saved means others will not have to suffer horrible earthly torments. Pray as never before. . . . Bless yourself often. Make the sign

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

of the Cross. It is the only hope for the world. My Cross goes in front of you to protect you from the slaughter. Ask others to pray. Give out this warning. You will quickly find the means to do this. Pray the Rosary as never before. Strengthen My Mother against the forces of evil so that she will stay strong and carry Her Child into the heat of the battle. Listen for the bells – the sign of My presence in the churches. Ring them often – call others to the empty churches – fill them – I will wait for them there. I bless you as you enter this difficult time. Reach out for Me and I will be there to extend My hand and touch your heart. Go . . . and carry My message.

41) I care for you and for the world. Do not go into mourning for I take the victims with me. We will go together to My Father as I once went alone to Him on the clouds of Mt. Sinai. Pray often but do not worry for those souls as I promise you they will be with Me. It is the holocaust I spoke of before. I do not wish to frighten you but prepare you. You and your family are safe with Me. They cannot be harmed but I will be their light – a beacon in the darkness - the flame of the candle burning with the purity of love. I cannot be extinguished. I will begin lighting the fires of My love in the hearts of those desperate to receive Me. They pray for relief but only My love is their need.

Try to live your life one moment at a time. Savor each waking moment and offer it to Me so that your soul will be united with My own. As a human, My soul is divine as it is also of God. When you unite with Me the forces of hell cannot see us or penetrate. The light blinds them just as the sun blinds those who stare at

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

it. But My light is a thousand times more brilliant than the sun. It cannot be pierced by earthly deeds. It will draw men like moths once they realize they need Me. I also pray with you to My Father. When we pray together He must answer. Do all praying in My name and call Me to your side. I hear you now and I know you still have doubts. Do not concern yourself with them – they are human thoughts and you will always have them. Do not concern yourself with other than Me. I lead you down the paths that bring you into My light. I guide your steps and pull you ever closer and care for your needs. You are pleasing to Me when you stop your daily activities and make room for prayer.

The devil sees and tries to tempt you away. You have prayed during the night when he expects you to be sleeping. Angels minister to you as you surround yourself with their presence. They come when they are called and do your bidding. Make use of them. Send them. Give them to others. There are so many angels waiting to come to the aid of My suffering earth. Ask for their help and guidance. Add their heavenly power to your prayers as the world turns into an inferno of suffering. Pray that the water of Baptism extinguishes the raging fires as hell bursts forth from its boundaries and consumes the earth in destruction with unimaginable horrors and terrors. Pray for the water – pray for the reign of God. Pray, pray, pray. Love Me and pray.

42) Precious are you in the eyes of God. Break from the norm and bring your light to those in darkness. Pray for the souls of all who pass you during your life. A small prayer can have the saving

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

power of a Rosary if said with sincerity. Bask in My love and find your solace there. It rains from Heaven in such glorious streams. Bask in the Light of those streams. Let the light direct you. Follow it when it calls to you. Carry My messages now to others. There is such a need among My people to see and do My will but they do not have direction. They know individually what they hope to accomplish but they need the power of group prayer to put their thoughts into practice.

. . . The tide is changing and a flood tide of love will bring fruition to the dry earth. It will spring forth with life. Watch for My sign. Listen closely for I will whisper My wishes to you shortly. It is the hearts and souls you are to feed. . . Pray for it (*My direction*) before you embark on an undertaking. . . You will know when it is agreeable to Me. Do not worry once you have chosen a path. I will then be with you to direct your undertakings. . . I will be in Your midst. It is My wounds that need to be nursed by good deeds and more souls. Blessed are the women who love much, with their eyes and hearts open to the needs of the community and the world. Encourage others to come to Communion so that I better can assist them as they search out the way to express their love. All will receive special assistance and recognize those needing instant prayers. I will be there to answer them although it will not often be in the way expected.

Continue your own prayers, devotions, and readings. I will open pathways of knowledge that will draw you ever closer to My center and unite you with the Light of Heavenly Hosts who surround you as you have

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

requested. Blessings are poured out on you to prepare you for this mission. You are but a starting point. Others will take the limelight so that we can continue to meet. I will be your solace and your comfort. Always and forevermore we are together. I infuse you with a draught of My love and peace. Take it with you wherever you go. The more you give away, the more I will replenish. The well overflows and doesn't run dry. The more you ask, the more you receive.

43) Precious are you My child who yearns to know and do My will. I am sorry when you feel confused but I want you to come to understand what I ask through prayer, sacrifice, and penance. I have placed in you a trust and I will bring it through to fruition in My own time. Confusion is a result of the devil's influence in the world. I remove that influence when I see fit. That is why I tell you not to fear, I am in control but allow the pains of the world to draw people closer to Me. You see, as the devil does his work I also do Mine. You, and others like you, will be doing more and more of My work as time flies by. Do not be stressed but go about in joy with confidence that you are doing My will exactly as I have planned. Do not stress either about other earthly things, they are in My hands. The suffering is always going to be in the world until time is over. The people in Haiti suffer much but they do it with love of Me. They complain little and they have nothing material and yet their souls are overflowing with love for Me. Their suffering is saving souls. There is a cloud of prayers ascending to Me not just from Haiti but from all over the world. Those prayers would not be forthcoming

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

without this disaster. Can you see how this fits into My plans even though the disaster is caused by the evil presence of the devil? The good that will come out of this far outweighs the suffering of the people. Lives, souls, will be saved because of it. I have never and will never leave My poor. They bring Me such great joy. Many are even now expressing gratitude for what they were spared. The poor know Me and I know them. Never fear. I am the Presence of Peace in the middle of the horror and confusion.

Pray now to My Father and ask that He allow you to do

His will in your community. Blessed are they who

hear My word and respond to My call. Do not stop until you feel in your heart that you have served Me as I wish. That information will come to you unexpectedly but you will know it is from Me. Pray that those for whom you serve come to meet Me in you. I will send messengers ahead of you to pave the path so you will not stumble over your words or your actions. Hold My words close to your heart while I open the hearts and minds of others. Your thoughts are My thoughts and so your deeds will be My deeds. It is in working together, divinity and humanity, that much will be accomplished. Spread the thoughts around. Get others thinking about how they can help you. Let them spearhead their own ideas and serve Me in their way. Pray for guidance as My directions become clear. You are on My path now and will experience special blessings. They will come from your own people – those whom you will serve. The circle is thus – you do My bidding, prayers of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

thanksgiving are raised to My Father. He pours out His blessings on those who pray and the good news spreads into the world so others hear and begin the circle again. As the circle grows, so does the devil since he must combat these efforts. Pray to My Father who keeps the devil from securing a stronghold in the circle. Eventually the circle tightens like a noose around his neck and he must seek other avenues of torture and torment for his victims.

Again, I say to you, blessed are those who suffer persecution and earthly torments; I am there with them, bringing them to My Mother for condolence and peace. It is your prayers and the prayers of so many others that keep the circle of life alive. Do not fear – I tell you that again. This is to give you peace of mind and to show you how My love is hovering over Haiti. The ripples of the water will flow toward other countries and a warmth will come over the most hardened of hearts. Al Qaeda is no more. You will see his efforts begin to dwindle in the next few years. He has lost much. Yes, even he has a soul and it is beginning to suffer for his actions. Pray for him, that he turns to Me before the end. Better to burn in fire until the end of time than to burn there for an eternity. You see, I do know mine and they know Me. I will make even the most hardened of hearts soften at the sufferings of others. Pray for My peace. It is a long way off but it is coming to the world. I, the Prince of Peace, will see to it. The devil will be conquered and will try to flee from Me. He cannot – his punishment is to be blinded by the Light which he will burn to see but will never see again.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Love Me with all of your heart. I need your worship and praise. I am here for you now and forever. Much love to you as you go about doing My work. Be blessed in My Blood and in the blood of My lambs. Your friend, Jesus.

44) *(Prayer) Take me in Your arms Lord and hold me so that Your footsteps take me in the direction You want me to go. When You release me, do not leave me but show me what it is You want me to do. Give my body strength and my mind intelligence so that I can do Your will above all else. Even more, give me an abundance of Your love so that my cup overflows and fills others with Your love. Let me be Your hands and walk in Your footsteps. Pull me ever closer to Your Sacred Heart by allowing me the vision of what it is You want to accomplish through me. I can never be completely satisfied until we are at last together but I can be confident that You will not abandon me until that time.*

When you love others and minister to them, you are displaying My love and it diffuses into the world. I will not leave the world abandoned. I have not died for one but for all. It is so painful to lose a soul. I am sending out workers to harvest the poor and the lonely. If the rich refuse Me, it only means I have more I will give to the poor. Take from Me. The more you take, the more I will provide. Give to others and I will bless you a thousand-fold and you will never be without Me. There is such a wonderful life I have planned for you, do not be discouraged over the little bumps and ridges. They make you stronger and more determined to do My will. It is going to take time to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

warm hearts so they are receptive to hearing My voice. Encourage prayer and fasting. Ask others to come often to daily Mass and to bring Me their cares and troubles. I have a good ear for listening and want to see them happy in what they do in My name. I care not for others that do not do My bidding but I will give special assistance to those who call on Me. Pray for those who turn their back on Me. I will not force them to serve Me. They must search Me out and come to Me on their own volition. The good will overcome them all as they find they cannot hide from My people who do My bidding. I care for them all but it is the faithful that have My attention and whose prayers I will answer. You are receiving direction and will know how to accomplish what I need done.

Behold I am with you always. There is no need to search for Me. Ask Me for direction and I will provide it clearly and succinctly. You pray to use your body only for My sake to do My will. Pray now and learn from what is already written.

45) Place yourself in My presence first. You already know you don't have to be at Adoration for Me to speak to you. You hear Me and have always followed. You have an obligation to lead others to Me and also an obligation to follow Me. Do not fear the unknown – remember there is no unknown to Me. I will continue to direct your path and make the Way of the Cross for you. You can go forth with joy.

You be My example. I want you to encourage those you meet to place themselves in My presence often and to pray for direction. Battle orders are coming

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

and you need to prepare for the war. Feed others with My words and assure them that I love them and support their endeavors. Do not think I have forsaken you but continue to search Me out if your mind is confused. I will not leave you stranded. Ask Me and I will be there. The answers will come as you need them. Do not fear that I will desert you. You are Mine and I want you close to Me always. Bring those souls to Me – pray in the car – on trips – pray that you can touch the most hardened hearts and bring Me those souls. I love you more than you can imagine. Bring Me – bring God – with you so can be a shining example for others. Remember that I have asked you to sacrifice.

Walk in peace as you follow the path I have laid out for you. Go in peace and love and serve your Lord as I have asked.

46) Meet Me with your eyes opened to the glories of the heavens. My love is everlasting and it had no beginning therefore it has no end. Come with Me as I take you to Paradise and you see what I have waiting for My people. Open their eyes to Me. See Me in the poor and suffering but see Me also in each other. Circle the globe with My Mother's Rosary. Keep the prayers raised to the heavens. Warm air brings My touch to the skin. Rain cleanses the earth and washes away the sins of man. Believe in Me and I will do great wonders. It is all within My power and majesty to perform all sorts of works desperately needed in the world. Look for miracles at the hands of scientists and doctors. Wait for the spinning of the sun and moon and then watch the earth become illuminated in the glow of many prayers and sacrifices. Do not fear

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

as I am with you and you are mine. These things will come about in My time and you will see them but not in your lifetime. You are part of My army who is first to advance in the battle. The world is about to undergo massive changes and only the prayers of humankind can protect the souls of those unknown to Me. I need those souls – pray as never before – that souls turn to Me in life. Carry My Cross to others and bring them My peace. The time and place are for Me to know. Advance My causes so that others may see and do likewise. Open their eyes to Me and I will rain on them and cleanse them so they open their hardened hearts. Do not forsake Me for earthly things but make time for Me during your waking hours and use the nights for prayer. Each day has the opportunity to touch others and bring them to My font of mercy so they will be saved by the Blood of the Lamb. Increase your time with Me when your life permits. Look for precious moments when we can be together. I will rain graces upon you and your household until it is time for you to join Me in the heaven I have prepared for you. . . . I do not forsake My own. There are levels to heaven just as there are levels to the soul. The gifts of wisdom and understanding determine placement for eternity. I will open your mind to reach others in the community and then you will be My hands and My feet. Pray often that you will accept what is being offered and do not fear the unknown but look for Me in the present. You have seen Me clearly in others and you will continue to know where you are working for Me. Go in peace, your pure heart has saved you.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

47) In caring for others, you are caring for Me. Do not be distressed but come to Me for consolation and I will lead you forward on the path ordained for you. I have only your good in mind when you recognize your sins and find them horrifying. You must learn from these mistakes and strive for ever greater holiness as you advance in years. You must set the example so others will follow. You do not want people to look on you with disdain for your sins but to use your life to teach others how to follow Me in a world that has so much evil and sorrow.

Now is the time to pray and do penance. Now is the time to watch for the devil. He wants to make this his world because he has no power after the death of it. My world is full of flowers and trees and the sweet smell of life. He would make it a dark and dismal place that brings about the death of souls. There can be no life unless it is willed by My Father but He does not stand in the way of the devil – not yet. He expects His souls to fight for Him with prayer and good works. He expects devotion and loving kindness to others as a soul follows His path. Do not worry – again you are worrying. I will tell you what you need to know and when to speak of it. This is only a beginning; it is not something you can grasp until I am ready to offer you understanding. It is only through Me that you will live.

... Watch your tongue and I will assist your thoughts.

... Stay away from those things that pull you down and I will handle the ones over which you have no control. Bless yourself often and use the Sign of the Cross to protect your family when you visit.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

You cannot imagine My love for your parish. There are rumblings in the rafters as it shakes off the past and opens wide for the future. I care only for the souls of the just as they will be My messengers and bring others to Me. I expect My army to march forward, sweeping away the dirt and sinfulness of the world. Do not be discouraged. There is much happening in the hearts of man. The souls of those Haitians are making their way to heaven and swelling the numbers. It is with such joy that we are receiving them. They are no longer poor but rich in their God-given robes of glory. They will assist their country as it struggles to return to life. Do not forget them in your prayers but use them to intercede when you ask your parish to

care for the poor. They are always with you as are the rich. Encourage stewardship so that others may eat and see the good emanate from the parish. Do not be blinded by those who want only their agenda. You must push for charity toward all and I will see that it is provided. Let not your heart be heavy, you have much to learn but there is such joy in heaven at a willing and repentant learner. Continue your reading. I am speaking to you through holy writings. They are inspired and designed to be understood only as they apply to each reader. Pray often and bring your joy with you as you go about your day. Look at Me in the Sacrament of the Altar. Absorb yourself in Me when you kneel to pray. Leave the worries of the world to others. Just continue to come see Me and I will be your joy.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

48) Justice will be served. I shall mete it as I see fit. Worry only about your punishment for sin. Leave the cares of the world to Me. Bless those who do My will and blessings to those who follow My commandments. Love one another and do not talk behind the backs of your enemies. They are also My children. I want you to rely on Me for your strength. I cannot tell you more until it is the proper time. Bless yourself in My name and cure the illnesses in the parish through prayer and sacrifice. Open your heart to Me and I will lead you through this troubling time.

I died for you and all. I did it out of love and compassion and troubling ways do not offend Me when there is no intent to hurt others. Be careful with your tongue. Be careful when you speak. There are those who are receiving My help and it would be My desire to see you stay out of it. Place yourself in My hands and I will allow you some incite to what is going on. The earth rumbles beneath you but you will find peace in My hands.

49) Come to Me. I am the water that washes away sin. You cannot hide from Me. I know where you are and I will seek you out. I want to cleanse you so that your soul is purified by the water and blood which flowed from My heart. I gave you all and now you must give to Me what I ask. I ask your time. I ask your love. I ask you to attend Mass so that we will be together on earth and then together in heaven. Do not look back on past sins. You are to look for ways of showing goodness. Acts of kindness, words of encouragement, place yourself in My footsteps. Follow My journey through Lent. Great blessings

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

await those who spend time preparing themselves for Easter and the Resurrection. It is a sorrow turned to joy and I want you to suffer with Me so as to purify your body for more urgent plans. Do not think I have deserted you. It is in suffering that I am most with you. Care for My poor. Do not give up your prayer life but continue to think of Me often during the day and night. The darkness is coming and it will be My light that you must follow. I will illumine your mind with understanding if you read My words and follow them.

Blessed are the poor for they shall see God and know of the riches of heaven. Do not concern yourself when others do not follow Me. You may pray for them to also experience a renewal of spirit. Blessed be the peacemakers. They are My children and I lead them to My father and My Mother. They are well taken care of by the love showered upon them after death. Heavenly peace to all. Extend your hands and bring peace to your world. Open your eyes to ways of truth. For now, we are going to take time to learn of My wishes and how I want your earthly help. Keep coming to Me. Keep attending Mass. It is in Communion that we can best exchange loving wishes. Come to Me at night if you wake if only to say "hello" and that you love Me. Bless the children around you and pray that they become strong in faith. They have much to be concerned about and they will need to stay close to Me before they get older and lose hope. Tell them to always hope in God and to look for His light in all the dark corners of their world. Fear not, I am with them always and they are close to My heart.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

50) Have I not shown you that I love you? You must remember that I am with you even when you are not at prayer. It is impossible to devote entire days to prayer when you are married. It is important that you seek Me out when decisions must be made or when others ask you to pray. I will not leave you in the humdrum chores of life. I have plans for your days and they are not always sufficient for you I know. Place your life in My hands and I will guide you to Me. Do not caress those who inflame you as they burn with fire of unhappiness. Caress and love those who are devoted to Me. You will always have people who do not do My will but try and convince you that they are. I am not concerned about the way you pray, only that you keep Me in your thoughts throughout the day. Bless others always in My Name.

Pray for swiftness in righting the wrongs of the world. Pray for showering of My blessings on the heads of political figures who are so in need of My mercy. Do not concern yourself with the lives of those who do not trust in My mercy. Come to Me and I will give you council. Care for your friends and offer prayers so they will understand My will. You are right to be concerned but things are beginning to turn around. There is an abundance of energy being expended by My heavenly angels. You must pray so that you become like a wheel with spokes reaching out into the darkness. I wish them to extend further as time becomes urgent. I wish to see them lighted with good works and wonder from above.

Plan now for your future as I am going to give you directions that are pleasing to Me. You will know My

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

will and I will be pleased when you understand it all. I know you are in darkness and struggle to search out the light. Believe in Me and I will change the world. It is a delight to begin the end. I will haul many errant souls with Me. It is the last great gift from My Father for My willingness to obey Him. They will come in droves and I will gather them in like flocks of sheep coming home to roost in the arms of the Shepard. Believe in Me and great good will come to your parish. I am letting you know of the difference your prayers are making.

I love My people. They are My joy. I would give My life a hundred times over if only one more would seek Me out and turn away from evil. It is here that I begin My quest for those who will do battle with My enemies. Watch and pray. Watch and pray. Watch and pray. I will return. I have promised it.

51) Hear Me. Take from Me what you need. I can provide so much good that you could never imagine it. Bless yourself often and try to come to Me throughout the day. I will hear you and you will know that I have heard you. Listen from now on with your heart. I am speaking to you softly in the caresses of My words. Break from the world at those times and find solace in Me. It is only for you I say this as I want to be able to come to you silently. Make room for Me and I will have a room for you in your soul where we can meet. Each person is different. Just like our bodies, each soul is different. It has different needs and is capable of different levels of prayer.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Today is a good day for contemplation on My wounds. It is a time of great graces. Mark it so you will remember. I have spoken only to you of this. Each day of Lent has special significance of My wounds. Today My left leg is badly bleeding with deep lacerations. The robe will stick into the deep recesses and become covered with blood. It will pull the skin with it when it is removed so harshly at the wood of the Cross. Pray for the healing of those who do not love My wounds. Pray for their souls. Take My pain today with you and offer up prayers that others may open their hearts to Me. Take this one day and offer it up for these wounds that they may bring souls into the light. Bring Me those souls and I will offer them to My Father who is all good. The Spirit is in the world and is opening hearts to receive Me. It can bring the world back to My Father if souls repent and listen to their hearts where I speak to them. Each person hears Me at some time in their life but not everyone wants to listen and heed My words. I speak only of My love but they are hardened and refuse the offering of peace. I am the King of Peace. I am the God of Love. It is so easy to please Me if they would only listen. Pray today that through the pain and brutal wounds of My left leg that people will come to honor Me and My Father while basking in the warmth of the Spirit. Come often and pray. Prayer is soothing to My wounds. Repentant sinners bring radiance and joy to My world. My wounds are painful but that is nothing compared to the pain of mortal sin. Mortal sins burst open My wounds again and again. My people are not listening and you must pray for the world so that an era of peace will come and cure the evil that permeates the earth. My Blood will pour forth anew

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

as a healing salve and nothing will come between My people and Me. Lead them by example. Pray for them daily. Offer your own sacrifices. None are too little to be ignored by My Father and My Father who sees all will respond in power and majesty and the world will blossom and breathe forth new life. Tend to My sheep as you hear Me call. I will tend to you.

52) It is love I bring you. Never underestimate it. I go before you, clearing your path and lighting the way. Share My words as you must but do not wait to pray about them. Offer your life to those in need and come to Me often.

53) *(Prayer) Fill me with knowledge Lord that I may worship You according to Your will. Bring me back again and again to the font of Your mercy. I am lost when you are not speaking to Me. I am floundering in the sea of doubts and confusion. I cannot function when you withdraw Your Light. Bring me back to the Light. It circles and flies but I cannot catch it without Your help.*

Feed My lambs, feed My sheep. Cause them to come to Me in ever increasing numbers. Do not fret. I am happy with your efforts. It is My wish to keep you in darkness about how your prayers and attention to Me are being used for the good of the parish. I care for you and you know that. Shouldn't that be where you find solace in times of need? Brace yourself for changes. They are coming more quickly than you think.

Keep praying for My wounds and I will send a blessing to you for your family. Here is what I want you to do.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Bring Me a rose of white on the feast of My Holy Blood (*July 1<sup>st</sup>*). Bring the rose to My Mother's altar so that she can see your obedience to Me. She will then intercede for you. Do you still not believe – not trust in Me? What is it in your humanity that makes you love but still distrust. You can begin to read the story of Anna's revelations (*The Life of the Blessed Virgin Mary from the Visions of Ven. Anne Catherine Emmerich*) and see how My Mother trusted in the will of My Father. The book is a book of trust and you will learn from it.

The time is ripe for the beginning of the end of time and for My triumphant entry into the lives of good souls that have been given spiritual renewal in My Blood. Fire and famine are of the past. The earth will turn on its axis for the last time when My Father sends Me forth again. Bless those who will be alive when it happens because it will be an experience that will set the stage for heavenly choirs to sing again of the glory and praise for My Father and the entire Trinity. Bring Me those souls and I will fill your cup with a draught of My suffering which will be bitter sweet for you. . . . Do come always to Me with your needs and cast out those doubts and busy your soul to touch My own. Do not think it will not happen. This is to test your faith.

You do not need to spend every waking moment in prayer but be there to hear Me when I call to you. Pray as you go about your chores. Open your eyes and your heart to the needs around you. Do not think you are not being heard. I hear your every heart beat. Your thoughts are often directed by My Holy Angels. I have asked them to put up a barrier when you are in

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

prayer so that we may speak to each other without disturbing others. You will find that time will be given to you for My needs. I care enough to send you help and bring you closer to Me. Do not fear as I will stay with you until you have completed the work for which you have been trained.

### **The Second Year**

54) Hold onto Me as you walk through life. I offer the peace you seek. I am The Way to the Father. My Blood has made your way clean and it will not disappoint those who follow that path of clean living water. Blessed are those who bathe in My side, poured to break open the doors of Heaven so that all may enter. Bless also the children, the innocent ones, whose blood floods through My Heart as they are deprived of their lives. They will worship Me in Heaven and see Me in My glory long before the sins of their parents are paid for in My Father's house.

Pull yourself ever closer to My Sorrowful Heart. Listen to the beat as it gives its last for you and for all mankind. My gift to you is eternal life. All you must do is choose to follow Me and give up your worldly ways. Continue to make time for Me and I will never leave your sight. Continue to come and spend time with Me and I will be at your side throughout eternity. It is a great pleasure to My Sorrowful Face to see you worship My sufferings, My wounds, and My final hours of life on earth. Pray to My Father that He looks upon My sufferings and takes pity on the world, bringing it ever closer to Him through My death on the Cross. Worship the Cross of Salvation and offer your

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

own prayers and sufferings so that My Father, in turn, will lessen the punishment of the wicked world. He is angry. This is not the world He wanted. He sends His love in so many ways and yet people do not respond to it. He is the sun, the moon, the stars, the rain, the gentle breeze and the howling gale. He is the flowers, the night, the day. He raises up the trees and the mountains and oversees the valleys and the sunsets. The ocean obeys His commands as does the surface of the earth. It would take no moment for Him to dissolve the earth and all of His people would perish but He does not do this. He gives out so many warnings, catastrophic and as personal as a whisper and yet He is ignored by those who refuse to believe that He is the Divine Creator of the Heavens and the earth. He loves My Precious Blood, poured out on the earth and so He wants to be able to present it to Me, whole and entire before the end of time. Look for more calamities, for more miracles, for the sun to dance and the skies to sing. All this announces His powerful presence and His lack of patience with the Devil's Reign – which is coming to a close – we are speeding toward a great catalytic end that will shower the earth with graces, abundance of love and angels of light. Then will My Father be in power again in the hearts of all men. Then will He bring His Son forward to show Him the fruits of His sufferings. Then – oh yes then – will the world be at peace and the Reign of God begin. I have promised it, from the very beginnings of time, I have promised this joy of My presence in the hearts of all men.

Come join My angels and pray that My Father's wrath will cleanse the world of all evil. Let the Devil beware

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

and hide his face. Blessed be God forever and blessed be His Holy Name. Keep it on the lips of all who wish to be saved. Bring Me souls – say My name when they refuse to say it and I will place it upon their tongues before they die. Fill the air with thoughts of Me and I will surround you with My protection and love. Bless the world and its people in My name. Bring them into the Sacred Blood as it flows from My side. The last insult to My Body will be the Saving Grace poured out onto a sinful world.

55) Do not give up your family for prayer. They are living prayers devoted to Me. Rest in My peace until the time when I call you home. I love you with My Divinity and you respond with humanity. It is most joyful in our union and I will not let you leave Me – even for awhile. You have earned My favor.

56) *(Prayer) Bless me Jesus for I am such a sinner. There is no hope for me except in you. My prayers are heard and You bless me abundantly. Yet I go on in my life as if I can compartmentalize You and pull You out only when I find the time. This is not what I want and I struggle to change it. I can only pray if You will open my heart to Your sufferings and Your death. You brought life for me when You died and I want to offer my life to You and yet that voice in my head still wants to be very specific about when this is convenient for me.*

*Please God, give me a heart open to You always. Do not let me forget You for even a moment or a second. Let Your Name be in my mind and on my lips as I go through my waking hours. Fill my heart with Your Love so I may see Your will opening up the eyes of my soul to*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*those needs around me. You alone can bring me the joy of Your presence. You alone can bring fire to my heart so that it burns with love of You. Ask your Mother (Oh God what a gift!) to stay with my hands, my feet, my heart so that all my day is spent in Your service. Call my faults to my attention and give me the grace to change my sinfulness so that all I do reflects your love. God give me the wisdom to know Your Will and give me the strength to follow it as You wish it done.*

*Bless all those close to me and draw them ever closer to Thee. Do not forsake the children as they must struggle in this sinful world and search out the single path that leads them to Heaven and Your beautiful, glorious Face. I can only hope that You will be merciful to us all and take us in Your arms when we are ready to leave this firmament and move on to our real home with You. I beseech You to bless us on this journey through life. Do not abandon us, even for a second. We are so weak and the devil looks hard for an opening. Please God, send Your angels to surround us and keep us faithful to Your desires for us. Grant us peace and a resting place in Your high heavenly home. Come to us often on this sinful earth so that we have a taste of what awaits us if we but follow You here and now. Bless us all, oh Lord, my God. Bless us all, again and again and again. Without You the barrenness would overtake us and we would sink to despair. Claim us now as one of your people and provide the Light of Your Love so that we may not lose our way. Draw us up into Your Bleeding Heart as we celebrate The Eucharist. Give us the priests who will perpetuate Your reign on earth and pull us ever closer to You. God grant this in the name of Your Son, Jesus Christ, my Love, my Life.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

57) To the ends of the earth I will allow My Heart to reach. Do not concern yourself with things that do not matter. Bring your worries and cares to Me. I am in control of your life when it comes to money matters. You must accept this as My Will. You cannot always know what is best for you but I Am Who Am and I know you and I want you with Me in eternity. Take from Me as you need and do not fear to ask when you have money concerns. Turn it over to Me and I will arrange to have you cared for in a manner pleasing to you and to Me. You cannot be of help to others if you cannot take care of yourself.

58) Place yourself in My hands and allow Me to raise you up so as to free your steps. They cannot touch an evil path when they are raised up to Me. Go in peace and love.

59) *(Prayer) My Lord and my God. Blessed be the womb that bore you and the love of the Mother of God for her Son. And now it has been extended to all humanity. How greatly she suffered. How carefully she bore her sufferings so that others would not die of sorrow themselves.*

I love My Mother even more than she loves Me. I love My people more than it is possible for you to believe. I do as My Mother asks. Pray to her untiringly as she will be your intercessor between you and Me. Her faith is unshakable. Pray for such faith. Her love is unstoppable no matter your sins. She pours forth graces into the world and lights up the hearts of all who receive them. Do not listen with your ears but with your heart. Take what you have and give it to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

her. She is the champion of the poor in spirit. Call upon her when you are distressed. Reflect on how she loved My wounds. Reflect on how she bore My pain in her heart. Reflect on how she continues to pour her love onto her people – My people. Pray that the dying repent so they may enjoy Heaven and the sight of My Mother. Rest your heart in My heart so they may beat as one. Bring others to Me and lead by example. Blessings to all you bless in My name. It is the beginning of the end. Pray for strength and keep receiving Communion. You are taking Me with you and presenting Me to those who do not believe. Watch and wait, the time is getting closer when the world will cry out for My mercy, if they do not pray and repent, even My Mother will not be able to save their wicked souls. Take care to continue to pray and ask forgiveness. My love for those who show mercy to others is unending. Grant the Light of the World what He asks and pray – make everything you do a prayer.

60) Blessed be the peacemakers. It is only through the eyes of a child that the world will come to know Me, the pureness of their thoughts, not yet corrupted by the wickedness of the world. Precious ears, open to hear and anxious to learn. It is sinful to ruin a child's purity and My Father will punish those who do. Call My Father's name, Abba, Abba, ask Him to protect the little children. Take thoughts of Me with you wherever you go. I care only for your soul. Your body is of the world but your soul is of God. A glorious soul will enter into My Kingdom. A tarnished one will have more to suffer. Bless those who suffer in this life and pray they suffer in patience and understanding. Not all suffering is for the sufferer but

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

it is for those who need it most to allow them to enter Heaven. The devil has such devious ways of worming his evil into even the hearts of My faithful. Be watchful as he would be so pleased to find an opening in your soul. Walk My walk and follow the path I have placed before you. I continue to light the way.

Look for the needs of others and ask My help as you try to reach out. Continue to come to Mass and Communion. Carry Me with you when you go about the day. Look for My love in the sky, the wind, the rain, and all of nature. Sin has destroyed My perfect world but it is My world. It is My creation and every living plant suffers imperfections because of the devil's influences – but they do not answer to the devil's call. They love Me and if you listen with your heart you can hear the chorus of their voices praising God and asking Him to bring about the salvation of man in the breaking of the Bread of Life. I caution you to step carefully as the enemy is closing in. Keep Me uppermost in your thoughts. I have told you that you are safe with Me and I will not allow you to be swallowed up. As long as you lovingly consume Me, you cannot be harmed spiritually by the devil. As long as you stay in My arms, you remain in the cradle of safety. Your devotion to Me is a source of great pleasure. Wait and watch. I can do all things if you but believe and trust. Blessings are tumbling out of the Heavens. Watch and wait. Pray and do penance.

61) I am reaching out My hand to you if you will but take it. Doubts and fears are punishment for sin. Adam and Eve experienced doubt and fear immediately after their sin. They hid from Me as

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

though I couldn't find them. I stay hidden in this world but yet I am visible all around you. Reach out to Me in the depths of the souls of those around you. Use prayer to pull Me from the hidden recesses of their beings. My people lose hope so easily. They expect, as do you, that it should all turn out well. I did not come into this sinful world but to save souls. I came to raise them out of the wickedness of the world and carry them to My Father's house. The world as you know it will disappear and the heavens will brighten with the light from the souls of the just as they will be illuminated with the Light of Christ, the Redeemer of the world. I am the Light of the World. The darkness in the soul is from original sin. Sacramental graces are cures for sin as the graces purify by the fire of love what has blackened the souls of all My creations except for My Beloved Mother. Her seed is from Adam, the perfect man before he sinned. She is the Ark of the Covenant promised of old and purified by My Father in Heaven so as to be the perfect example for My people. Ask for her blessings upon all you do. I honor her every request. She is your intercessor with Me. Because we are together, she is also in your heart. Look there for guidance. If you ask her for help, I am right there with her. We hear you together and I respond to her wishes. She is over My Church on earth and she suffers from the evil that licks around the edges of it. More prayers and sacrifices are needed. A sacrifice can be small and yet have a resounding effect in Heaven. It is like a cornucopia, it begins as a small grape and then tumbles out full of ripe fruit. Consume the fruit of the vine and become the cornucopia. Let graces pour forth in such abundance that the world recovers from

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the presence of the devils. Pray for peace – peace of heart, peace of mind, peace of spirit, peace in the home and in the world. Love one another. Peace immediately follows love.

62) I am bound to this earth through the advent of the world. My Father has decreed that I should redeem all mankind. Although not all have accepted Me, they have all been given the opportunity for salvation. They come to Me and ask when they have needs. They do not come to love Me and keep Me company. I am a good companion as My people travel through life. Once they are baptized, I am with them like the Holy One of the Ark of the Covenant. They have only to reach inside to find Me.

I am tired of what men do to offend Me. It is My wish to punish the world and at the same time bring My people to live with Me in Heaven. My people worship My Father by worshipping Me. The Spirit moves many souls as you write. They will come to know Me in the breaking of the Bread of Life. Blessings abound for those who pray. Care for those souls who are spiritually empty. They wander about in their tents of sadness and never take the time to look outside of their own silly lives. I will be coming when they least expect it. They have been forewarned and it will be up to them to present their souls to Me with an explanation of how they lived their lives. Do not take My salvation for granted. The eye of the needle is the way to Heaven.

My people love Me and visit with Me. They come to My churches and say prayers in adoration in the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

silence of their hearts. They grow old in My presence and it pleases Me to care for them. I wash their souls as I once washed their feet. They are cleaned by the blood and water of the sacrifice on Calvary. The mystery will continue as the understanding of it would take the very life-giving breath away.

Here is My heart. Carry it with you. Kiss it often with the prayers of repentance. Give it strength by coming to receive Me in Holy Communion. Give it grace by feeding it from the Rosary. My Mother's Rosary surrounds My Sacred Heart. She continues to shelter Me in her motherly love. She has only to nod in your direction and I will oblige by giving you the knowledge you need to finish your life in a holy and blessed manner. Come often to build up blessings in My House. Never come because you are obliged but because you hasten your steps here to spend time together.

You have not been misled. Trust Me. It is the key to miracles. Blessings are flowing but they must be accepted or they will fall away like the seeds on shallow ground. They will not grow and be fruitful unless they are watered by faith, blessed by hope, and fertilized by love. Continue to come and ask Me for what you need. Even when your answers seem muddy, pray for clarity of vision before you speak or act. I can only offer but you must be willing to accept. There is much to be gained through suffering. My people suffer to alleviate the pains of My death. Suffering brings Me souls. Can you now see the path? It is opening for you.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

63) Blessed be God on whom you can depend. Blessed be His Son who does the work of God the Father. Blessed be the Holy Spirit who encircles all with love and knowledge. Blessed be the Mother of God who reigns in splendor and governs with kindness and love. Take what you need from all and use it for the betterment of the world. My people cry out looking for a Savior. They see My Son and worship Him from afar. It is important to bring those who are ignorant of My Son to the table of the feast. Trust in your prayerful instincts to follow and do what is being asked of you. Trust in the words given to you in the gospels. Trust in the suffering Christ who is consumed with the fire of love. Bring My sheep to the altar. Instill in them the knowledge of the life of the risen Lord. Bring Me souls – take them from their comfort level and help them to see the image of their God. He has risen and will suffer no more. He rejoices over each soul dedicated to His needs. He loves those who give of themselves and toss aside all worldly needs. Bring those souls who are lost and need the companionship of the Mother Mary to pull them into her arms and offer them the love of her Son as atonement. He has but to gaze on them and their hearts will melt into the love of the Church for those who are faithful witnesses to the Christ.

Blessed again, I say, are those who serve others. The least shall be first. Take the lowest work I offer and it becomes a gem in your heavenly soul. Your eyes will feast upon your God when you offer your life in service to others.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Blessed again are the words of the prayers when they are said in humility and love. Pray often and think of the love being showered upon you. Take from Me as you need but give it back in the form of service. Time spent in My house is always a cause for celebration in heaven. Worship, praise, service, and love – these are the keys to the Kingdom of Heaven. Lead by example so that others may see and follow. Trust in God to lead you into the path that will bring you home to Heaven. Believe and trust – the rest will come.

God is love and you are of God. Use that blessing of love to inspire others to sanctity.

64) Behold the Lamb, the blood of salvation has spread throughout the country. The anger of My Father is unleashing itself in ways the world cannot imagine. Pray that He passes over your little house. You also anger your God when you open your mouth against others. This is not leading by example but it is defaming the Lord through slanderous words. Fight these attacks by the devil and bring your soul and your mind to the words of My Son, your Savior. He alone has the words of life.

Cancel and chart your course now as I endeavor to send you into the next phase of your work here on earth. Toss away your fears and doubts and replace them with joy and enthusiasm. Keep up your daily prayers and come to meet me at church as time provides. You are busier than you know with the Lord's work. Care for those you meet lovingly. Do not open your mouth as much but touch, smile, show love in your actions and by your prayer life.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

I cannot now give you direct answers as you must come on your own to understand your unusual calling. Cures will happen as promised. My time and yours are not the same. Take My words to those who ask devotedly. Wash the stains of sin from your eyes and mouth and use them to aide My poor. Lessen your earthly possessions – not in the ways of the past but by using what you have for the service of the Lord. It pleases Me when you are touched by those suffering from earthly torments. Pray for their relief. . . . Trust in your works. They seem small to you but they are bringing Me souls daily.

Can you not hear the Spirit? Can you not feel the Circle of Love? You are safe with Me. Look around you for the signs of My love and caring.

65) . . . My lambs are calling to Me and I do not respond. They must look deeper into what motivates them to ask for My help. Your great country must return to prayer for answers and help. My Father flicks His anger at the wicked ways of the world. He is going to set things up for the second coming. He is blessing more people by giving them knowledge of things that will begin to change the world and give it back some of the beauty of paradise. These are God given inspirations and are to be used to draw people into the Light of His mercy. Do not try and put a time frame on this but recognize that My Father's hand is pointed directly at the United States. They have strayed away from His path and He is greatly disappointed, but do not fear. The people will rise up in faith and love. An outpouring of love into communities is happening as you write. Look around

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

you. There are good, Christian people, full of love for you and all humanity. Even those whose lives stretch them into other areas, they are also working toward improving their souls. I have spoken to you before of the needs of your parish. You have the means of reparation if you will come to Me and confess each time you find yourself enmeshed in situations which cause contention. I am sending graces through My Mother to those daily Mass attendees so that all will radiate and draw more to daily Mass. Look for a rainbow of colors to come into the sanctuary and bring My blessings throughout the Masses. See the colors in the Monstrance and watch for the signs of peace in the hearts of others. Conflict and the resolution of it can be a trying time. Come to Me often and pray for peace. The Dove of Peace is outstretched over your church. Feel His presence and watch how the hearts of others are opened.

66) Peace be to you. The skies are opened with the tears of the angels. Blessed are those who work for peace. I am with them now and leading their thoughts along the lines that will eventually bring them together.

Mary, My Mother, comes to you in a special way today. Why look for signs when I am here beside you now. You feel My presence in your heart. Take courage. All is not lost. . . . God's will is going to conquer sin. The righteous will find My face but the unjust and the wicked I will destroy. Pray for peace – not just peace in the world, but peace in the homes of so many erring families. The good people are starting to use their voices to do My will. I am there with them. The world

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

did not hear Me while I was on earth but they will hear Me now. Just as a few were chosen then, a few will be chosen to lead the fight for peace. Conflict always precedes peace in the world.

Courage child, your faith is still in the mustard seed stage. You have much suffering before you can grow. Keep up your prayers, I am delighted with your wishes to be better. I am hopeful you will continue to beseech Me. I love it when My people fall at My feet begging for help.

67) I am the way, the truth, and the light sayeth the Lord. I am he who brings light to the dark and opens the mind of the most hardened of hearts. There is much sadness in the world. My people cry for justice but justice is not forthcoming. Bring your prayers to Me when you are needy. I hear them all but do not respond except in ways that are best for the souls of those who worship Me. Precious souls, holy souls, loving people come to worship at My table. I enhance their spiritual life as they receive My body and blood.

Come often to see Me and I will not abandon you in your need. I am comfort for the dying. I am a beacon for the lost. I am love with arms that reach out and warm your soul. I am your teacher who does not lead you astray. I am hope for the lost and those struggling with life problems. I am the beauty of the universe as yet unmarred by man. Could you ever count the stars? Then do not think there is a limit to what I have to give. Blessed are those who believe in miracles. My

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

light will illumine their souls and they will rest in My heart – already aflame for them.

Trust in My Father. His anger is tamed when you say the Rosary fervently. He cannot resist loving you when you pray to the Blessed Mother. She is His finest creation and He loves her every movement.

Pray, too, that the Holy Spirit will re-enter the world with the same fervor as on Pentecost. The world will blossom with My heavenly graces again. Souls will be won over and whole nations will turn from their pagan ways and be converted. Christianity will prosper and grow as it consumes country after country. Mark My words as you read them over. They represent the direction of the future of the world. The calamities will come to an end. Wars will cease. Hope will rise up from the ground and swell up into My people. Bring your cares to church for Me. Do not spread them into the community. Again, you must remember, I am the way. I am the truth. I am the light. I am who am. I am the Lord your God. Carry Me to others.

68) Bring Me your cares no matter how many. We can discuss them and you will understand what is in My mind for your work here on earth. I am beside you as you go about your daily tasks. Come to Me often during the day. Take time to hear My voice as it murmurs in your soul. Cast out the doubts and know that I am hearing all you are saying. My will does not conform to your will in some matters.

Fasting is important but you must also take care of your earthly body as well as your spiritual soul. You

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

are of both the earth and the spiritual world beyond your current sight. The darkness will descend on the earth but nothing can blot out My heavenly light. Souls illumed by My body and blood flood the world with the light of salvation. Cast out also all seeds that lead to greater sins. Awareness is the key to avoiding the temptation to sin. Be close to your angel as you go through the day. Your angel is My Mother's first line of defense against the inroads of the devil. He lurks about and licks the dryness of those parched by temptation and sin. He is deceptively tempting many into eternal torment. Sacraments flood the world with graces. They come for the receiver and overflow to needy souls around them. Use caution when you are among people so that you will not destroy but build up. Trust in your heart as you know I am there. Care for those who find difficulty in speaking well of others. If you lead by example, they will come to see how the world was meant to be. Trust in yourself too when you pray and I will always be there to pray with you. Together we will ask our Father for the gifts of the Holy Spirit. Know that it is how you receive what you need. Ask Me, we ask the Father and He sends the Spirit. Fortitude is coming, relax and know your prayers are being heard. Heaven stirs with your prayerful requests. Prepare yourself for answers. Prayers are always answered.

Bless those around you and you surround yourself with positive energy which gives way to good deeds. How beautiful the world if everyone went through the day asking God's blessings on each other. Prayer floats on heavenly vapors like incense in the church. It rises to God and dissipates into the rest of the world.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Much prayer is needed and blessing others is a start in that direction.

I live with you. I breathe with you. I care for your every need if you but ask. I am the Father of all and My Son brings you to life with Me. Take the blessings of the Spirit and show how they are working in yourself. When they are visible, others follow. Prayer is the answer to all questions and it is the key, along with good works, to your place in heaven.

69) *(Prayer) Here I sit feeling abandoned and lost. There is nowhere to turn unless You provide direction. My life is in Your hands. Please allow my soul to stay there also. I have nowhere to go except to You. Nowhere to hide from Your love. Night falls and daylight does not come. Shadows creep about and longing for You increases. There is no place to run and my shelter does not let me enter into the peace of before. Grant me light so that I may behold Your glorious face. The love of Your glance evades me and I wallow in sadness and sorrow.*

*I sit here in Your presence and gaze upon Your very body and yet I am empty inside. Fill me up again and again, Lord. Excite my soul with Your words of comfort. Place me at Your feet so I may again kiss the ground on which You walk. Bring me to Your presence and carry me through the day. Caress me when I sleep and hold me when I wake. I swoon at the thought of You and I gaze upon You, so still, so lifeless, and yet so full of radiance and beauty that can only be found by fully*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*surrendering to You. You are my life, my breath, my only hope for salvation.*

*Look upon me kindly and remember me when I die. You know my face, my whole being is known to You. I am enamored by Your constant care and I long to be with You. Bring me safely through the night and open the curtains so I may see the light again and feel the warmth of Your love.*

70) Quickly I come so that you may have peace. Solidly I hold on to you and protect you from leaving Me. Your cares are My cares. Your life is a jewel if you but hear Me and follow Me. Sin no more. Care for those who are not yet of My Father's house. Stepping stones, leading others to know Me and rejoice that there is so much love to be found hidden in the recesses of their own hearts. Trust in the Lord and be brave of heart. There are things to come of which I will involve you. Speak only as I tell you. Hold it inside of your heart and pray about it. People will be placed in your path and the path will become illuminated so that you can race speedily toward the fruition of My goals. Leave your cares behind and trust in Me. You will always be alive with My love. Blessed are the poor in spirit for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. See the path before you?

71) *(Prayer) Here I am Lord, lost again and searching. Looking for You and only sometimes feeling Your glance. Take me to Your world where my path will always be Your path. Let me see the sweetness of my heavenly Mother's face. But if that is not Your will for me in the*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*near future, let my life be devoted to You. Send Your angels to carry me and keep me from sin. Bless my family and our homes. Care for us as we age. Shower Your love and take us home to You when You are ready for us. Do not abandon us Lord. Teach us Your ways.*

*The gift of Your continued presence physically before my eyes in this precious sacrament of Holy Eucharist received in awe, Your very own body and blood, are inconceivable and yet I believe, I experience, I open up to the graces You bestow on so lowly a servant. You carry me through life. Please help to keep me from displeasing You by sinning. Bless my tongue and my thoughts. Direct my hands and my feet. Grant me, please, the graces needed as life tosses me into places and situations that are occasions of sin. Help me Lord now so that when I step over the boundary into a new life, my soul will be already in Your arms.*

72) *(Prayer) Here I am Lord. I come in hope and love.*

I speak of love. There is joy in loving. Kindle the flames of the fire of love. Take what I offer. Carry My message by your actions. Break bread with the lowly, the homeless, the unemployed.

*(Prayer) Take Me Lord to fly with You so I can no longer hurt You by sinning. Body and Blood, soul and divinity, heart of my heart, life of my life. Oh, God do not hide Your face and voice but pull me into Your presence where I can experience the pure joy of union with you. Bless this weak earthling who suffers from being of the earth and struggles to transition into what is desired to become of heaven. Cast me not out but toss the net to me and pull me into the safety of the boat where those*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*who love and worship You await me. Oh angels, cast your light upon me so I may not walk this earth in darkness. Open my eyes to the real presence of the Lord. Here I see Him in the Sacrament of the Altar, the full presence of the mystery of the Body and Blood. Before my eyes I see and believe. I adore and worship. I am ashamed for the sufferings I have caused and I look for graces to keep me pure in this life.*

73) (Prayer) *Pull me Lord. I am so stuck in the mire of this world. The distractions are many and the opportunities to serve You seem hidden or unreachable by so lowly a servant. It is only in the smallness of My life that I can hope to please You. It is only in the absence of love that You would leave me. I want Your love so much and yet I shun times when I could be with You. I do not devote all my time to good but often look for pleasure in earthly things. I want to please You and yet I so often end up pleasing myself. Can it ever be any different? Can I ever find You in others? Can You, will You, open my eyes to the suffering around me? Not in far off places, but here, right where I can see and help. How do I do it? How can my life be more useful? You must light the way. Direct my steps. Hold my hand. Enter my thoughts. Open my eyes.*

*My eyes caress You here present before me. I sit here in silent worship. Are visits enough for You? I think You want this and more. I would flay my heart if You would but come and allow me to do Your will as You lead me on to Your own heart.*

Blessed are the meek for they shall inherit the earth;  
blessed too, those who love the meek and weak of the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

earth and care for their needs. Touch, hug, love, make others feel needed and wanted. Look at your feet – destine them to walk in the way of Christ. Look at your hands – destine them to assist as did Christ. Your heart will be opened to receive a portion of My own heart. This can only multiply like the loaves and fishes. The more you give of yourself, the more you will have to give.

74) *(Prayer) Here I am Lord, wrapped up in my own mind again. Blessed are those who visit with you and listen without their own minds and wills jumping in to disrupt thoughts from You.*

Care for those who are the least among you. Suffer with Me by suffering with them. Council those who are leaving Me for the world. Bring them back by prayer and good works. I Am Who Am, right now in front of your eyes.

*(Prayer) Open my eyes Lord to the beauty of the people around me. Open my eyes to their needs and help me to bring them another step closer to You. Send me forth into the world so that I may find myself after death in Your arms. Hold me, caress me, kiss my head, so much I ask so boldly from the weakest and poorest of the earth. I hunger for Your love. I pray that You will bless what I do and look upon me kindly. I want so much to abandon all for You but there is a lack of trust – a weakness of my human spirit that talks to me unceasingly about more and more instead of less and less. How do I quiet this earthiness for godliness?*

It is in surrendering yourself to Me that you will find your soul at peace.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*(Prayer) I picture my heart open so that You may step inside and lead me.*

75) Forget the past defects and work on today. Help those in need if only by a prayer. I am in your heart because you have pleased Me. I care for your worries and help you to overcome. Precious in the eyes of the Lord are those who bring Him joy by their good works, prayers, and petitions. Do not get yourself too upset by the things around you but come to Me with your heart and we will put our hearts together in love and joy of companionship. We walk together in earthly things and I carry you onward toward My Heavenly Father. Receive Me frequently and pray always for the grace of a happy death. I await your soul with open arms. Our love unites us now and forever. Do not fear the unknown. I will care for you always.

76) *(Prayer) My eyes tear and my body experiences an elevation of joyful longing as I contemplate the depth of Your love for me. The blood that pours forth from Your wounds washes me clean and refreshes my spirit, bringing it ever closer to You. The path becomes illuminated and droplets of blood lead me to the Cross. It is here I find peace and joy. Your love conquers all my fears and eases all my sorrow. Your Holy Face, so pale and anguished, looks down with so much love that I am ashamed of the times I sinned and disappointed so loving a God. Bring me home to You, Lord, when my earthly life ends. Carry me in Your arms across the threshold into the joys of Your Heaven.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*I shut my eyes and physically imagine You reaching out for me and drawing me into Your loving arms. As You press me close and kiss the top of my head, I tremble at the wonder of My God made man. I want to live and breathe and do only for You. Tears well up again as I plead for You to forgive my sins. I slide through Your arms to kiss Your feet and cleanse them with my tears of remorse. Such an imperfect life lying here at the feet of my God, begging for mercy and yet all the while knowing You have long ago forgiven me of sins. You continue to bless my life with Your presence – oh yes – it is You there acting through the people You place around me. You teach me, You give me gifts, You answer my prayers. My grateful heart runs to You again and again. Father in Heaven please . . . ; Jesus, I need . . . ; Holy Spirit I ask . . . ; Oh, Mary hear my prayer . . . ; and You never tire of my humanity in asking. Who could not love such a God? Who could not rejoice in being so loved?*

Bend an ear. Hear the humanness of my heart beat for you. Boldly step forth with confidence that I will not leave you. Listen to Me through others. So many of My people are lonely and need to be physically touched.

77) *(Prayer) You fill me to overflowing with love for You. Who could not love the giver of such wondrous gifts. Your love permeates my being and my spirit rises up in joy and wonder at the goodness of My God. You bless me abundantly and shower me with graces. My soul leaps in hope and longing for the gift of Your presence. Your spirit washes over me and my soul rises to heights of ecstasy and longing. The depth of Your*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*love is fathomless and I wish to wallow in the very pit of it. In all my sinfulness You forgive me and reach out to welcome me. Blessed is My God and only He do I adore and worship. It is You, the one, the only, the beginning and the end. You are my Amen.*

Peace be to you My beloved. I wish only to bring you to heaven and introduce you to My Father as My child. It is for you I suffered the inhumanity of My passion and death. It is for you I begged My Father to forgive.

*(Prayer) I hang my head in shame at the sins of my world and beseech You to spare me from more temptations and more sin. The activities of the devil are many and the temptations and opportunities for sin are great. You alone can offer protection and it is with gratitude that I can redeem myself through Your blood.*

78) *(Prayer) I look upon You Lord and know that You are looking at me too. You know of all my little maladies, the hungry rumbling stomach, the sore back, the chill in my body, the tired legs – all those little daily aches and pains. You know also the heaviness of my heart at the recent losses of people I have loved. You know of my joys and the pleasures of the past couple of weeks. You know of my appreciation for all the love You have showered upon me with the people You place in my life. Yes, You know me well.*

*My poor pitiful attempts to thank You pale at the wonder of Your gifts. You answer unspoken prayers and penetrate my thoughts with what it is I need to do. Oh yes, You call my transgressions to my attention in such a kind but revealing way that a knife stabs my*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*heart in sorrow for them and my soul cries out that it will work to avoid those sins in the future.*

*With all of this I still sometimes feel a vastness of loneliness and walk about looking for ways to please You. Where am I to go? I ask over and over. What is it that You want of me? How do you want me to pray? What is pleasing to You? Why is my heart so restless? It is only because I have put my trust in You that I can manage to hold myself together.*

*Sometimes it is as if You speak to me plainly and I rejoice to hear and follow. At other times Your voice is in the distance and garbled by the wind and fog around me. When Your peace comes upon me, Lord, it is warm as a blanket. It envelopes me and warms my body with an overwhelming sense of belonging.*

Brush away the cobwebs and begin to live your life as if I am coming for you tonight. Prepare daily in joy and happiness as if I and the Kingdom are only moments away. Press the grapes to make the wine and let it water your children and your family. Praise goes farther than contention. Bring your smile and personal joy – water their lives with what I have given you. Come often to Me during the day and ask for a clearer path. It will be illuminated at your first desire.

*79) (Prayer) Blessed be my God – the God of all peoples. Blessed be He who comes in the name of the Lord. He and He only is My God. I place my trust in Him.*

*Oh, Lord, this flows so easily from my lips but it is so difficult to do when confronted by life's many distractions. I open my heart to You time and time*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*again and then shrink back as soon as I am challenged by events over which I have no control. You are my life, my Savior, and my God. I believe in You. I adore You. I bow down in worship and love – until life doesn't go my way. Then I become the impudent child and beg and plead and coerce until I am spent. You reach out Your hand in comfort and I see my human weaknesses and beg You to fill me with trust in You. You have my good in all You do for me and I want to trust in You completely.*

*I feel Your warmth and love when I receive You in Communion. Oh, thank You for this mysterious gift of Yourself as You take me, even if for only a brief moment, into communion with You.*

*When we are in communion together I speak freely into your heart. I am able to caress your worries and cares and rejoice at your love for Me.*

*Oh, Lord, that I could carry that moment with me forever. Instead I leave the church behind and, although I carry You all day, I sometimes allow the day to be poorly spent. Assist me please in those weak times when I am tempted to say or do inappropriate things. Quiet my tongue and allow me time to reflect before I offend You. Halt my steps before they walk away from You and turn me back so that I am always reaching out for You.*

*Blessed are those who are the least of my brethren. Help me to find them and encourage them. Give me the tools to know how to help them. Show me the way, Lord, show me the way.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

80) Take from Me what you need. I open My heart to you. It continues to bleed for the conversion of sinners. I draw My hope from My daily communicants. They are My army, My first line of defense against the devil. Pray that their numbers continue to grow. Allow the breath of the Spirit to descend and enter into your heart so that you will be strong and take my message to those less fortunate. Cry out for mercy as the world descends into an obelisk of fiery hell. I am not leaving my people but they are about to be purified. The fire cannot harm them while they hold Me in their heart. Take care to love the suffering as they will be destitute and have nowhere else to turn. Break away from what does not please Me. You do My will as I ask but I need you to bless others and reach out more clearly to those who lack faith. It is a call to action for My close friends. Your direction is still not clear, I know, but believe and trust that I will make the path straight. You must trust in My ability to do as I say. I cannot take more than you have to give. It is like snow on the mountain. It remains only as long as the cold. It must melt when it comes upon the warmth. It cannot stay cold when the sun reaches its rays to the tops of them. Just so, those whose hearts are cold will find they must melt when the Son of Man nears. They cannot refuse His loving warmth. The barren cold earth will blossom in the warm wet ground and the day of the Lord will dawn like no other day. Suns will appear on the horizon and I shall come in My glory between them. Give thanks always to My Father's passion for His people. Many will be saved and come to know the Christ as their God. Love to you and your family as

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

you enter this joyful Christmas season. Go with My blessings and return soon. Love, God

81) *(Prayer) Oh God, how I love being with You and spending time in Your presence. I love helping on Your altar and preparing it for the beautiful birth of a Christmas season once again renewed in our hearts. Your love for us is unexplainable except through what you allow us in faith. Trust is also a difficult piece which You ask of us. I come to you tonight with a heart willing and wanting to serve you. Can you lead me please in the direction that best follows the path you have laid out for me?*

82 *(Blessed Virgin)* I cry out for mercy and yet there is none. I lament the death of a soul that has left me for the underworld. You, children, must pray and never cease asking the mercy of God on those who would be lost. Look to the heavens from whence your salvation is coming. Do not delay but pray that you will be able to handle the onslaught of those who would do you harm. I want to protect you. Come enter the safety of my mantle. Do not stir from it as there are those who would welcome a chance to pull you from my safety. We must bring all souls to this safety. The devil cannot hide from the wrath of God. My Son will triumph and lead the souls of the just to freedom – His freedom – freedom to love each other as He has loved you. Trust in His words and do not turn your back on the least of those but continue to work through words and prayer so that those lost souls that wander about you can come into the light. Trust in your God-given instincts that you must step forward and make yourself known. Blessed are those who suffer for my

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

sake. I am with you – remember you are never without me. Use the words I have given you. Pass out the prayers. It is the first step for conversion of many. Tell others to pass them out too. Spread them about like rain in the fields. It will nourish the souls of many and bring them into flower. Do not hesitate, begin today.

83) Carry My cross. Work for Me. Bless those who are distant from Me. Care for My wounds by kissing the ground of the Cross. It is a symbol of My love for you. It is not a real figurative item but a vision of how I want the world to come to My aid. People need to see how they have been saved. They must offer sacrifice at My feet. Place their offerings at the base of the Cross in order to appease My Father who will give graces through My Mother. The graces spread like My blood across the surface of the earth. All in the path are saved by the multiplication of the graces. The font is never empty but the more it flows, the more there is.

Pray for peace and understanding. Look to the heavens for your growing number of signs. It is all before the eyes of My people and yet so many are still blind to the truth. They live their lives in such sorrow when they could spend them in unity with Me. Catch the many souls as they fall from grace and pull them back through prayer and sacrifice. Do not abandon them because they make fun of you and ridicule you. Watch closely and you will see others who are receiving My message. I want to make (My church) a haven for lost souls. I have been sending special graces through the intercession of Mary, My Mother.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Look at her now. She pulses with light. Know that she loves you and is poised to show herself to the many who love her and pray for her intercession. What is it you wish to see? Love is not movement. Love glows in My people. It is reflected in their faces. I send them to you and place them in your path. They are precious in My eyes and live in My heart.

*(Prayer) Lord I am destitute and starving for You. I want to trust You completely and abandon all of earth so as to be open only to You. My feet are not cooperating but remain earth bound. I pray that I am doing Your will as You intended and that I am not blinded by these things that are not of the earth. Each grain of sand does not escape Your eyes. I find I must believe that You know the ground under my feet and so You can clear the path for me as I try to follow You. Let me run to You. My God. Do not let me be mistaken in the path I take.*

84) The time is now. Quiet has descended. Listen to Me with your heart. I am speaking to you while you study my presence on the altar. Do not lose your way with all of the distractions of the world. Make room for prayer and reflection on my wounds. Study my wounded body and see what I have offered to My Father in restitution for your sins and those of the world. Pray for the influx of graces so that the world may again experience a renewal of love and caring. We must work together to route the devil. You must continue to pray to keep your home the haven that it has become. Pray, read scripture, reflect, speak to Me, to your Blessed Mother, to the saints. Do not let an hour go by without some recognition of the holy souls

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

that surround you. Look for their influence and emulate them in your actions. A heavenly abode awaits you. Love Me and all else will follow.

85) It is never wrong to speak of Me. I want you to take Me with you as you go about your day. You cannot care for My souls if you do not interact with them. Learn from them as you learn from Me. Remember, I am as present in others as I am in you. Cast your nets into the void and you will see that, even in the nothingness, I will fill the net and you will have catches for heaven.

Do not spend time wondering what I want but have patience and wait until I place the opportunity before you. Gold does not melt when it is first placed into the fire. It requires time. So also My souls. They can feel the flames of My love but they are not yet molded into what I wish them to become. Hear the sound of My voice in your heart and trust your instincts, driven by prayer, and use the opportunities as I point them out. You are not in this mission alone. My disciples were always sent out in pairs. I personally paired them up and pointed the way. It is through prayer that you will find the path most pleasing to Me. Drop your concerns and allow Me time to work in others. Speak only when I tell you. The world is not saved by conversation but by prayer. Start your day in My presence and do not leave it as you enter the rest of the day. Carry Me with you in all you do however menial. I can direct you and keep you going in the direction I have plotted out for you. Caress the little moments we spend in unison as that is where I draw you back to Me for refreshment. I am the water and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the bread that is your sustenance. Keep coming to Me for your daily life-giving.

86) Finally, you have sat with Me to hear the help I have to offer. . . .

87) Did I get your attention? I do not want you to think that I am only here for you to honor and praise. I am here to help bring you to My Heavenly Father. He looks down on you with such love and devotion. This is why I continue to do His will. He loves those that I love. He wants you close to Me so that I can present you to Him. Together we care for those who suffer and we ask you to do the same.

Bless those who pass you especially those whose faces you see. Remember, I want them all. I am pleased with your life. I want more though. Your life has brought you to this point and it is going to take you closer to Me if you will say "yes." Do not fear. I have told you this before. Simply let Me unravel your life before you. As long as you are agreeable, I will lead your every step. You see how much I care for you and how much trust I place in your hands. Do not feel overwhelmed as I am only going to send you what you can handle. Your life is a blessing for those who love you in heaven. Your family watches your every thought as do I.

Caring for others . . . is not always easy I know. Many do not have the insight or the prayer life or even the knowledge of things they should be doing here on earth. Many are going through their days lost in the world and searching. You are touching more lives than you know. Keep coming to Me here - we meet in

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

perfect harmony and peace. You are in a safe place in My house. I will take you home when you have finished your time preparing your soul for heaven. It is truly a glorious place and you will be so happy.

Take the time to enjoy other souls. Be the spirit that moves them to come closer to Me. There are blessings to be given to all you touch as I answer your prayers in so many different ways, but I ALWAYS answer them. Build up your trust in Me and turn it all over. Go in peace to love Me and bring My love to (others). .

..

88) Do not fear, My child, your faith has grown under My tutelage and it will continue to expand in depth as I work in you and through you. You have not disappointed Me as you are listening well and responding through your actions and your prayer life. I wish to express My pleasure in your evening Bible readings. It is a comfort to many in heaven as they listen to you as you remember the early days of My people. As you can see, there were always struggles and hardships but they brought about My plans for the world although at the time people could not understand why I would allow such things to happen to them. I loved them and they trusted Me even when their suffering was severe. I love all of My people. I have never, can never, stop loving My people.

You are paving your path to heaven with good deeds when you ask for My guidance and try to follow it.

Those paving stones make the path smoother for those who follow you. They are bricks made of obedience and love. The path needs to be straight so

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

it is easier for those who come after you. I walk the path with you and place the smooth stones myself. Each stone is a reminder of your faith and obedience. Sometimes I ask you to carry a stone and you will find difficulties in your life at those times; however, those are the stones most prized on your walk.

. . . continue to seek advice from your heavenly Father. He will shower graces upon you in that time of need. He will not allow you to miss a moment when others will be receptive to thoughts of returning to Him. Trust in your faith to allow you to know what to say, how to say it, and when to say it. Continue your usual schedule of Mass, prayers, and readings. Others must see that you . . . seriously practice what you will be preaching . . . You can do this by example rather than words. Others will take it in and begin to experience peace of soul. I have told you, your house is a safe haven and I will not allow it to be filled with putrid thoughts and actions. . . . Trust Me. Pray for those who are about to die tragically as there are many unready for death. Again, I call to the world through their hearts and souls so they will begin to experience healing through sorrowful prayers.

89) *(Thought) I am supposed to watch for those things that pull me from your presence.*

Watch for moments when you are not planning on sinning but are not respectful and kind. What did you do to another that I would not have done? How did you act in My presence? Your humanness can be an occasion of great graces but you can also use it as an excuse. Open your eyes to others to avoid sins of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

omission. Pray that you receive graces to pull you into the safety net of My love. I love you continually and want you closer to My heart. There is warmth there. Use the analogy of warmth. You cannot give away My warmth, the heat of My love, if you do not first search it out for yourself. Warm air radiates out and up. So must your prayers and good deeds. When I come to you, I warm your soul with My love. So you must reach out to others and warm their souls. Continue to pull Me into your conversations. Let others view our relationship by the way you speak. Trust that I will place the proper words into your mouth. . . . do not stray from My chosen path.

Catch the air of holiness as the angels and saints descend to the world in droves to bring Me souls. Fill your day with goodness and love. Pray throughout the day for illumination and guidance. Ask the Holy Spirit to send you signs that will point the way to My will for you. Do not be discouraged but pull yourself through these times of indecision by keeping your thoughts on My love for you. The nature of humanity is to pull away from unhappiness and pain and to look for pleasure around them. This can be a very good thing. Find pleasure in My people and in My world. It is truly in order and things are as they should be for this moment. Progress is being made in securing heaven for a great wealth of souls. Pray that the hand of God rests lightly on those you love. Shelter them by your prayers. Come to Me often in Holy Communion and I will bless you abundantly with the knowledge of My will for you. You will follow and rejoice for the opportunity. Trust in Me and I will provide. Trust in Me and bring your prayers to My feet. Together we

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

will move the world closer to My heavenly abode. Do not fret or stew about your place in this order. All is going to be perfectly clear before too long.

Love to you as you continue to be devoted to Me.

God The Trinity.

90) (*Jesus*) I have come to you today in a special way because of your willingness to grow in the Spirit. Do not concern yourself so much with worldly things but bring them to Me and allow Me to take care of them for you. Never think that I am ignoring your prayers. They ascend with the sweet incense of sorrow and longing. Never feel abandoned as I can never leave My sheep unattended. I bring the flock together so their sweet prayers ascend in the sweet essence of hope. I hear the cries of My people all over the world as suffering deepens and hearts are turned to Me for mercy. It will be a terrible year for some but it must be done to turn the souls of the lost and floundering back to their God. Do not concern yourself with their physical welfare but pray for the repentance of those who have drifted away from Me. Release those who owe you from their spiritual and real debts to you. They are My own people too. I have taken them under My wing and they are warmed by My bleeding heart.

Open your eyes to the beauty of those around you. Call on Me at every moment and pray for the soothing of the anger of My Father. He has conquered the evil in the world and has set about the purification of souls and families. Look to the heavens from whence His voice comes. Watch for the signs of miracles through

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

nature. The healing of many who are needed to serve Me will astound the world.

An influx of vocations will stun the world. Churches will spring up in remote corners of the world and the number of converts will flourish and the world will come to life – a new life – one that will take the cloud of darkness and allow the Light of Christ to reign supreme in the hearts of men. Carry your heavy crosses with light steps as the graces gained will be like the stars of the heaven. There is no lack of ways to gain grace as My Father opens the gates wide to the store of Heavenly riches. Now is truly the time to ask for favors that will bring souls back to Me.

*(The Father)* Pray earnestly for this endeavor. It is souls I want. The balance of power is shifting in the world. The freedom to pray and worship My Son will bring even more souls.

*(Jesus)* Place your hands in Mine each time you find yourself confused and in need of direction. Then listen – you will know what you are to do.

91) *(Jesus)* Do you see how I take care of My people? I will not abandon them and I especially care for them in their hours of need. Angels are always ascending and descending with news of the world. Each one of us has a special angel ready to care for us. I have given this special heavenly messenger so as to keep you and to care for you. They are always beseeching heaven in your behalf. They are charged with protecting your soul. Sometimes a soul may only be ready for heaven once in their life. Angels may step

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

back at that moment and allow death to happen. A longer life may have meant the loss of that soul.

I have asked you to write so that others may read and believe. It is because of this that you may not always understand what you have written. Of course, you know when I have directed a message to you personally. Perhaps you would like a prayer for the sick and the elderly.

“Dear heavenly Father, I ask that you send your Son to directly visit \_\_\_\_\_ and intervene in his/her/their healthiness. He/She/They are in need of care both physically and spiritually.”

*(God the Father)* There is a certainty that My Son is aware of their infirmities but a prayer from you will bring down graces that are instrumental in both the healing and sometimes the acceptance of the infirmity. Never think that I ignore the prayers for the sick and suffering. They are receiving a draught of My love.

*(Jesus)* I . . . will protect you from the onslaught of evil that is rampant in the world. The evil is being put to flight and wants to pull as many souls as possible into the abyss before My Father silences it forever. My Father did not forsake Me as I hung in My last agony on the wood of the Cross. He heard and answered My prayer just as He does today. I earned those souls with My last breath as I willingly did as My Father commanded. I would do it all again for even one more soul. This is a love that is all encompassing. This is the love that is pouring into the world through the graces earned over the centuries. This is the love that is rousting the devil and he is responding with

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

desperate measures, all of which are backfiring on him as the people turn away from him to ask for My mercy. Precious are the moments to Me, the Father's last gift for My last earthly breath. Do not fear as these times are all part of My Father's plan. The devil's strength is waning and he is having difficulty holding onto souls he thought were in his power. They are rejecting him in large numbers. Neighbors are reaching out to neighbors. Prayers are being said for many who do not know that others are praying for their spiritual safety. You and so many others are assisting My Father in this plan. Everything is in order and the world is about to undergo a massive movement toward love and respect for one another. The number is increasing of those longing for the peacefulness of resting in the knowledge that God loves them. You also shall experience this peacefulness that comes with turning yourself over to God and submitting to His will. God loves you. Say it often: "God loves me. God loves me. God loves me." Then clear your mind and feel the warmth of heavenly love.

92) It is my desire to have you answer my call to suffering. I have begun the process and you will know that it is a gift from Me. Do not fear as it will allow you to continue in the path I have chosen for you. If you can believe in Me, you will then take it with you as you descend to the depths of hell and back again. Why is this necessary, you ask, but I tell you it is for Me to know and you to trust. I cannot make a mistake and so you, who are aware of this, know to believe and trust.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

This is to be shared only as I specifically tell you. Suffering in silence is to offer the Lamb part of His own blood so that My Father is most pleased with the continuation of the sacrifice. Do not fear, little one, as I go before you so that the path is well marked by My footsteps. Look for them and see the many signs I will send you. Never fear the future. You are walking in the palm of My hand. My Mother knows to care for you and so you may gaze into her sorrowful face and know that you are united in your sufferings. I am also sending graces so that much of what you ask will be granted. I will not allow others to hurt you or harm you in any way. Your prayers ascend like incense and the pleasing odor has reached far into the heavens. Call on those there as you feel the need but never think I have abandoned you.

... There is much work to be done and the time is now to begin. Rest in My comfort and in the love of My Father for those who wish to do His will. Pray always for the salvation of souls as that is the product of the war with the devil. I want them snatched from him. Let him grasp the empty air as the souls disappear before him. Your life and prayers have accomplished this. Now it is up to heaven to place the end results where they are most needed. Saving souls is what I am doing with the help of all of My loving followers. I am enlisting the aid of all in heaven and on earth as the army stands strong against evil and routes the devil and his followers. I, Christ, will lead you in the battle and My triumph will be heard as the universe explodes with the power of the heavens and the glory of your God. Blessed are those who hear My voice and follow My commands. Woe to those who

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

continue to find pleasure in the earthly store of false riches, the treasures of heaven so surpass those passing treasures of the earth. Come, follow, I am lighting the way before you. Bask in the illumination and step into My footprints.

93) Now is the time to act. It is the beginning of the end of time as you know it. The clock may tick away but it is My time and I slow it and hasten it as fits My needs. Use the light of the world as your clock and use your time wisely. Meet people as if you are going to spend the rest of your life in their presence. I am in those people. I want them for My own. If you take them to your heart from the first moment and give them a taste of My own longing to be in their hearts, then I can better serve the world through you. Catch the heart of Jesus as it enters others through you. Bring the flame of love to life until the world is warmed by My intense love. I can come most easily when I am already there. It is the radiation of your caring, interest in, looking out for, and praying for others that is the crux of My movement toward perfect harmony. The eyes of My people are being opened in love and respect for the differences and the similarities. I am going to show them the love that awaits them when they listen to Me and act on My words. Place your life in My hands. I will lead your every step. Keep the calm in the midst of the storm. I am always with you. You cannot sink if you are holding tightly to what I have given you. Blessed are those who hear My word and keep it. Blessed too are those whose lives reflect My own. Travel is an opportunity to bring My loving heart to My people – those you may see only once will remember and want

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

to search Me out to have the peace your presence will bring them. Keep Me foremost in your heart and I will show Myself to others through your eyes. Reach out and touch and souls will be cured of their inability to see the wrongs they have done. Your blessings in My name have opened the eyes and hearts of many. It is a joy to experience your efforts at bringing souls to Me. How will I thank you? You have only to ask and it will be given to you. Ask in faith and love and My merciful heart will not be able to refuse your prayer. Take this to your heart and hold it there where we are always together. Our hearts are combined when you reach out and give the gifts I have given you to others.

Blessed are those who walk in My footsteps as they are already blessed by My heavenly vision of love. . . . I will be there to support you and place the proper words in your mouth. Go with confidence and peace that all will be well. Your faith in Me is going to be tested but you are going to hear My voice clearly before the end of this time in your life. I love you and you will be able to feel My presence any time you call on Me for help. Passionate love is My gift to you and your family.

### **The Third Year**

94) *(Ash Wednesday)* And so it begins again, fresh and in its entirety, a time to renew and repair, a time of longing and sighing, a time to reflect on God's merciful love for His people. Bring others to the table set by the Lord so they may taste of His goodness and feel the warmth of His love. Bring the souls who thirst for safety and long for a place to rest. Catch the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

phrase that is all consuming when I ask you to watch and wait for My coming. Put on your smile and wait in hope and love. The expectation is long and you will only see the beginning. I do not end but I begin. It is a new life for a fresh Lenten start. Pray for the souls who are not in sync with My heart and there are so many. I need to have you pray that they come to feel My love and understand the need to return to church. I am pulling them into My heart every time a devout Rosary is said. You will be amazed when you see the real power of the Rosary. I have only to hear it begun to know that souls will be coming to Me that otherwise would have been lost.

The doors are flung open to all the churches as the world sinks to a new low of suffering. Humanity will rise up in glory when the people who have died looking and longing for their freedom have attained their place in heaven. Their prayers will resound as one voice – they will continue to work for their families from heaven. They are an army from all religions who have now come to understand the triune God. They are devout and overjoyed to see how I am working in their countries as this violence will finally lead to a peaceful coexistence and then to a lasting peace. Christianity will return to its rightful place and the churches, whose doors were flung open, will receive the multitude into Baptism.

This is the future of the world. It is in My vision and I can see the final results. Time is only a limit to those who allow it. I am coming when the world least expects it. With a multitude of angels and saints that will surround and sing and give praise to My Son as

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

He assumes His rightful kingdom and calls His faithful to His bosom. Pray that the time during this preparation will be a time of fasting, repentance, and soulsearching prayer. The more you pray, the more I will remain beside you, hearing your every thought, wish, prayer, and feelings. It is not to be feared, but to be joyfully expectant.

95) *(Men's Retreat)* – Today the Lord has made special for your parish. My Father is coming in a special way to spend time with the men . . . He is powerful and almighty and they shall hear him and learn of the ways they are to emulate Me. It is a time for remorse and a time of sorrowful repentance. Expect larger crowds at daily Mass and adoration as hearts and eyes are opened to the needs of the world and how each individual can save souls through prayer, repentance, and fasting. You will see how others join you in this and work on preparation for soul searching.

Blessed be those who have spent their lives coming to Me faithfully but just as blessed are those coming to Me for the first time. I have always been with My people but I am becoming more and more visible in others so that all may see the need to rely on Me for their spiritual salvation. My love is all encompassing. My arms reach out to gather in the many souls of the just. My people are given precious moments to repent and choose life. The heavens rejoice to receive the souls of the just. They are like diamonds coming to be placed in the settings of heaven. Each has their own brilliance and light as they become filled with the breath of God. The beauty is felt and seen.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Come to me often as this is where you receive the water of life. This is where you are nourished and cleansed. This is where I can open your heart and your eyes to the beauty of love and life in the Spirit. You come to Me now and I will come for you when you die. I will be with you forever and your happiness will be complete. Rest in peace My little one. You are doing all I have asked of you. Someday in the distant future you will see and understand what an important role your little writings have played in My plan for the salvation of souls. I come to you now in thoughtful words. It is to prepare you for the things that are to come. I need you to trust in Me and to turn your life and heart over to Me. I will nurture them and keep them ever closer to Mine.

Blessed are they who believe and do not see. They are those who suffer much in silence but they are also those who are close to Me in their life on earth and I am preparing special places for them in Heaven. It is with a grateful and loving heart that I spend time with you today just as you are spending time with Me. Trust in Me. Believe in Me and blessings will come when you least expect them. It gives Me great pleasure to surprise My own little children with the gifts only a loving Father can bestow. Watch, wait, pray, repent, and fast. I am coming for you.

*96) (Prayer) I adore You oh Christ and I praise You because by Your suffering and Your ignominious death on the Cross You have made payment for My sins along with those of the whole world. I pray for Your leniency in my hours of darkness. I pray that I can be of some small service to You in exchange for all You have done*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*for me. I ask for Your blessing as I continue this journey through life so that I will spend eternity with You in Heaven. Come to me now and refresh my soul so as to illumine it in love for others. Open my heart and mouth to the prayers that are most pleasing to You. Let me be full of hope and trust in Your promise of salvation. Attend please to my little faults so they will not become great sins of anger and despair. Oh, God, You love me so and I am so worthless. My soul yearns to hear You say You want me and yet I cringe to think You suffered so much for me. Let me be full of remorse and so be willing to suffer for You. Press me to Your heart so that I hear the beat of it and want to put my own in union with Yours. Take me to Your house and let me live with the holy family so that I might emulate their love for all good people and their method of prayer for all who are drawn into evil ways. I love You, my Lord and my God, and I wish to follow Your path although difficult. I pray for the strength and the graces to achieve here on earth what You have designed for me. Bless my poor attempts at praising You and spreading the good news of Your second coming. Help me to be a part of paving the way. Show me how Lord. Lead me.*

Open your eyes and see the wonders of the world. Do not be disillusioned by the sufferings of so many. It is a time of preparation, a time of upheaval, a time to rejoice, and a time to lament. I am truly coming and the world must be in readiness. Suffering is a way of preparing the world for the new advent – the time of hopeful waiting. When I send suffering and misery I also am offering another chance for redemption. When you see souls in pain and physical need, pray that they turn their pain toward My Father and offer it

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

to Him for their own salvation and that of the world. Soon the world will see a sign that cannot be denied. It will cause the repentance of many souls who will become enlivened with the Holy Spirit. The word of God will be on the lips of many who did not know Me but who now reach out to others to tell them of Me. There will be souls who die to themselves so as to live in Me.

I am with you on this Lenten journey and I am also with you in a whole new way in your upcoming travels. Do not fear all will come to pass as I have told you. Go now in peace and love knowing I am travelling beside you. I accompany you heart to heart.

97) *(Adoration Medjugorje)* Behold I am here with you now. You are among those chosen to spread the word of the Adoration here in Medjugorje. Take this back with you, that your God is coming to you. Encourage love and also praise as I respond to both. I am all mercy and you need only ask to receive. It is a time of miracles and there will be much to remind My people that they need to keep Me first and foremost in their lives. I will be coming to each and everyone in My time and they must be prepared.

98) *(Adoration Chapel Medjugorje)* Wash your hands and soul of all sinful undertakings. You cannot proceed further if you do not keep yourself pure. A simple life makes it easy but when your life is compromised by others you are not always free to do as your heart tells you. Do not be discouraged little ones as I do not abandon you or back away but I enter into you more fully and allow My light to shine

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

through you. You must keep pure for this to happen. Try to emulate My Mother and you will find peace in her heart as well as My own. If you think of Me in the Eucharist, it will always bring you peace. If you come to Me as often as possible you will replenish the joy and spiritual blessings will multiply. Do not fear, I will be laying the path for you. You are among good Christian holy people and My presence is guaranteed when you keep such good company. This is a time for holiness. You must begin to fast in earnest. The time is coming when you will be happy to have that fasting to offer up to Me. It is changing the world as you have My undivided love and caring.

Keep a smile on your face and a Rosary in your hands. I can always be found when there is a well-attended Rosary nearby. Break from the norm of life and begin to follow the path I have illuminated for you. Preach when you are given the opportunity. Press your lips to My Cross and transfer the humility and sacrifice and make it your own. Bless the little in today's world. Teach people to attend Adoration and ask My Mother to show them how to pray.

99) *(Day of Apparition in Medjugorje)* Do you see how I desire to have you ever closer to Me? My children must gather closely to Me as the hour of darkness closes in on the world. Pray unceasingly that the hand of My Father will save you from catastrophe and bring you instead to the hem of My garment. The Rosary is a strong weapon and you must use it continually. Likewise, the reception of the sacraments will spread grace into the world. It is My desire to be with My people, to lead them firmly and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

courageously during this unsafe time. Bring Me all your fears and your concerns. Learn to expect miracles and watch the sky for signs. Show Me your devotion through prayer and sacrifice. Many things, no matter how insignificant they seem to you, are sowing the seeds for a good harvest for My Father. Do come to be with Me often and watch and wait as things begin to happen for which there is no explanation except that My Father is at hand.

100) It is with a happy heart that I come to you today. It was a time of growth for you and you continue to please Me through your desire to change into the saint as I have hoped for your soul to come to Me at the time of death in purity and longing. I cannot expect all to do this but you please Me and so My Father is also pleased and in His great all-encompassing mercy has allowed these messages to help you as you enter the last years of your earthly life. There is still much suffering in the world and you can watch for it to continue. It is a cleansing, not of just the suffering souls, but a birth of new life to those left behind. They turn to Me in great numbers and call My name. Each one is heard individually and answered as is seen fit by My Father in His great love and mercy. He hears their prayers and pleadings just as He heard My own. Do not underestimate what He will do when responding to so many prayers. His love will win over even the most desolate of souls. Trust and continue to hope through prayer and longing. The world is not done. The time of purification is upon mankind. The world will blossom again with the fruits of Heaven. Taste and see the goodness of the Lord. The sun will rise on a new world and the Son of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Man will gather up His people and they will become of one faith. All will recognize Him in the daily breaking of the Bread of Life. All will pray to His Father in unison. Great is the power of God and great is His love.

Watch, wait, stay ready as the moment is near when God calls to His own and asks for special services. Be open in mind and heart so as to hear and heed His call. The hour is upon us when all the world must turn from sin and face the Son of God as He descends again in glory and the power of judgment. My Mother, Mary, has been the source of such faith and love. She is coming to soul after soul. She is willing to use her influence with God the Savior of the world. Just as the Savior heard her request at the wedding feast at Cana, so will He harken to her pleadings for the Blood of Christ to enter the wedding feast of love and pour Himself afresh of His mercy allowing it to flow freely

as the blessed wine at Cana and so fill the hearts of even the most hardened sinners. The eyes of sinners will turn upwards and scan the Heavens as they begin to see and feel the good news.

Love with your whole being and watch, wait, and pray. The love of the Lord is raining down upon this earth and the bowels are opening up to receive it. Just as the seed in the earth needs water, so do the hardened souls need God's love to open their hard shells and allow the living life of God's love to spring forth and glow as they grow in His goodness. Pray, wait, watch – your God is close at hand.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

101) *(God the Father)* So, how are you feeling? I know you are feeling closer to Me and I want you to recognize it and thus be grateful for answered prayers. This is a time for prayer and fasting. Charity is not even as important as prayer and fasting. I need people who will devote their time to Me as the world moves toward the coming of My Son again. He shall show Himself in all His glory and the world will turn to Him. Those who are sinners will be blinded by His light and will crawl the earth searching again for the sight of the Lord. Do not fear this as My Son is all love and mercy. He has borne such unspeakable suffering in order to save souls, that I will not abandon Him by allowing those blinded by the light of His illuminated glorious body to be lost. It is for the souls of these that you now pray and fast. Your fasting is linked to the very suffering on the Cross. It is now more important than any other Christian work you do except for your presence at Mass and your reception of the

sacraments. As the world of Christians voluntarily joins in prayer and fasting, the promise of the Cross is realized and hardened hearts are softened so as to accept The Word of God. Hearts will be opened to receive the love of My Son. This joining, this communion of hearts, is the hope for the world as it moves the goodness of God across the earth to even the most remote of peoples.

There are stirrings already from unexpected people as Christianity becomes the focus. Watch and wait in patient hope as the world moves closer to God. Nations will unite in their efforts to abolish evil as

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

prayers and sacrifice waft their way to the heavens. Angels are entering through the open gates – gates that open due to the many people who look to the heavens and beg for world peace. Know that I answer all prayers and that once people begin to see their prayers answered, they will become more fervent in their holy lives. Keep asking for what you want and need. This is a time of answered prayers. God's love is circling the hearts of His people and they are given special graces to carry out His work.

Pray, fast, take Communion, confess – but remember to ask for what is important to you personally. I am with you, I am in you, I walk beside you. I feel your pain, your joy, your sadness, and I also feel your love. We are as one. This is true for each person alive but few know and understand; however, this is about to change. The world is being cleansed of evil and My grace is entering into the world in such quantity that change is going to be noticeable in even the Muslim and agnostic peoples. . . Watch, wait, pray.

102) *(God the Father)* Pray for the Church. Pray fervently and devoutly as it opens its doors to the poor and the destitute. Pray that the people of God open their hearts, arms, and purses to receive the many souls who will flock to your shores in desperate need of the basic necessities. Cry out for help – petition the heavens – make a loud clamor such as all Heaven will hear and respond. This is a day of reckoning, a day seeped with holy mystery but a day when the Heavens open to allow the flood of stored graces to flow, like an ever-widening river into the sea of people hungering for God.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Taste and see. Taste and see – the goodness of God is an overwhelming force. I will attach Myself to My people so they will radiate with peaceful allegiance to Me. Their actions will be blessed and their arms and hands will act as one. They will never want for peace of soul again. Their hurts, their sorrows, their infirmities – they are My own. Cry out to the Lord and beg for mercy for those who have not yet turned to Me. Storm the Heavens – let the essence of your prayers ride the flood of graces back to the source of all. As these prayers reach the Heavens, as the clamor becomes great, as the hum of all humanity reaches My ears – then will I send My Son – then will the glory of His suffering be fully revealed. Then will the world cease to turn away but they will joyfully face those final days and years with outstretched arms and longing hearts. Then will those who have never loved or seen the Lord or felt His presence be able to taste and see His goodness. It is unfathomable to consider how great a moment this will be. When all the souls of the just, all who are united to the heart and soul of My Son, turn to worship their Redeemer, My Son, the Christ, and then will Heaven ring out the glory of the risen Lord. Blessings are going out continually to hasten this redemptive moment – God’s love, My love, the hope of the world – all will see and understand.

Continue your prayer life and your fasting. Look for opportunities to suggest these methods of obtaining grace to others. Blessed are My faithful people – they are My lights in the darkness. They are opening up the curtain of evil. As it splits like the curtain of the temple on Good Friday – the saints will walk the earth. The heavens will be released. Good will conquer evil –

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the world, God's world – will again purify itself in the Blood of the Lamb of God.

103) You have come to know the Lord in the breaking of the bread. You have come to know the Virgin by her holy and immaculate heart. She is the Mother of all and is to be treated as such. Do not abandon Mary or you will then lose the Son. She is your pathway to Christ who is in the Father. She is of the Holy Spirit and they rest together as one. She cannot be separated from Him.

Open your eyes to see the illumination of the souls of the just. Open your heart to take in the lives of the needy. It is not of the poor I speak but of those who have been searching for God in physical miracles and find only the spiritual God of their souls. Open their hearts to know I am with them in suffering and in death. No cure of body is not an indication of My lack of caring. Indeed, it is just the opposite. I am offering even greater rewards. A share of My suffering for the dying and those left behind will bring more people to the table of the Lord. Graces are earned through prayer and sacrifice. An offering of a loved one is the most complete sacrifice you can give. My pain is the lack of people willing to suffer. There is no suffering in Heaven. Souls are met by an army of resplendent saints and angels accompanying all.

There is truly an opportunity for Heaven on earth if we bring our Christ with us. Come and raise your heart and eyes to the Lord. Give thanks. Ring out the bells! Sing praises to the heavens! God is among His people! Flock to the Altar of Redemption and kneel in

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

adoration as the King of Kings is preparing the world for the second coming. Rejoice and be glad! Alleluia! Alleluia! God is with His people! Alleluia!

104) (*The Blessed Mother*) What a glorious day this is! It is the anniversary of my marriage to Joseph. Special blessings are given to those who celebrate this feast and who are blessed by my Son in a good Christian marriage!

You are right to do what you can in silent penance. It is ascending to Heaven where it is received by glorious voices of praise to God. Your offerings join the ascent of others and a pleasing odor greets the Lord. He is looking more favorably upon the world and is sending graces into the hearts of many to spur them on toward greater sacrifices. Do not abandon your fasting entirely but continue it as you are able without calling attention to it. . . Blessings to all as we finish this month of May.

Mary

105) I cry out to you in joy but also in sadness. There are many who chose not to be saved. They have rejected Me and refused to leave their earthly kingdom so as to prepare themselves for My Father's Kingdom. Oh, what a Kingdom it is! It is the most glorious of places in which those who follow Me in their human earthly life will inherit. You cannot now know how much joy there is for those who ascend directly from earthly death to their rebirth in the heavenly Kingdom. Never think or cry out about the things of this world. They are passing in nature. You cannot remember tomorrow the little discomforts of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

today and yet there are those who dwell on them. Blessed are those who offer to Me those little discomforts. They are putting their souls at My disposal and they shall not be disappointed. I am who am. I am the God of your fathers and your God. I give out My blessings as I see fit. Those who please Me in their earthly life will find special places reserved for them in heaven. I will bless them but also their families. Remain faithful to Me now and your reward will be great in heaven.

Take the time to look around and see the quietness I have prepared for you. This place of worship is a favorite place for rest. It swarms with the souls of My people. They kneel around My table in awe and worship Me as their God and King. They circle those who come to stay with Me and return with them to the world in order to keep them ever close to Me.

I am your all. Abandon yourself to Me so that I may raise you up on the last day. You cannot even speak of My love for these people who come to see Me week after week as I stay here hoping for more but delighted in the recurring presence of the few.

106) *(Prayer) We adore You oh Christ and we praise You. Because by Your Holy Cross You have redeemed the world.*

By My Holy Cross, yes, the world is redeemed, but by your own daily crosses, offered up in union with My own, souls are saved and the world is brought closer to My Father in Heaven. It is the ultimate goal of life to bring yourselves to Heaven, but it is even greater to bring other souls with you. By your example, by

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

your love, by your prayers, by your very life, you continue to be given opportunities to bring others to Me. A small prayer for a soul in need is heard and it resounds in Heaven. It provides an opening for the souls of Heaven to do good on earth. They await someone on earth to pray for another so they may assist with the answer to the prayer. It brings such joy in Heaven when there are those still struggling through their humanity to reach the lofty goal of a heavenly abode. Pray to the saints and ask that they intercede. It is one of the gifts that Heaven brings to those living with God. This intercession is heard by My Heavenly Father who is all goodness and all just and all righteousness. He answers each prayer in the manner that will bring the most holiness and wholeness in that the souls become one with Him. Touching the lives of others for the better is a great gift. It can never be extinguished when love is the precipitous factor. Bring all your requests and lay them at My Father's feet through the intercession of the saints. How can He refuse to answer the pleas when they are from His loved ones? Begin today to call out to the saints. Begin today to place your concerns in their capable hands. They have come through the harshness and the darkness of earthly life and have received the rich rewards of eternal life. Their rewards continue to actively bless those still traveling through the dark times of the human world.

Darkness overshadows all on earth for this time you live in, but the glorious resurrected souls of heaven continue to make their way through and bring light to the darkness by carrying with them Heavenly graces and special blessings. Do not be discouraged, all is

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

well despite the doom and gloom surrounding you. Look to the heavens for your relief. It is there you will see the advance of the Savior and peace will come to earth once more. A steady rain will announce the return of the Son and the illumination of His Heart will dry your tears and those of the whole world.

107) *(Prayer) Come Lord Jesus, come. Enter into my being and grant me the privilege of being one of Your own. Take away my sins and free me from the power of hell. Bring me ever closer to You so that I may have Your blessings upon my death. Even though my life is but a pitiable offering, I hope in Your great mercy and plead for my very life so as to be with You for all eternity. Do not forsake me in my final years but give me the faith to continue on this journey toward a heavenly goal. Bless my hands, my eyes, my ears, my mouth, my heart. Allow them to do Your work as it is pointed out to me. Let me respond to the needs of my brothers and sisters when I hear and see their wants. If you choose not to physically heal those for whom I pray, please, I beg, give them peace of soul and the courage to offer up their sufferings for the souls of those who have not known You or who have turned away from You.*

*Blessed be the name of Jesus. May He walk beside me and all of those for whom I pray. As we travel together with Jesus at our sides, let others witness this great gift and offer them the gift of knowledge so as to want to emulate You through our own good works. Bless these poor endeavors and breathe life into our works of charity. Pardon our errors in judgment and consider our humanity and thus our neediness for Your guidance and love. Care for our souls that are chained to our*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*mortal bodies. It is only through Your caring and Your leadership that we can hope for the unity of our soul with Your Mystical Body in heaven. Oh death, hasten only if our souls are purified and ready to enter God's Kingdom. Oh – what a glorious thought – a Kingdom! It awaits us once the chain of life is broken. A Kingdom – our desired home after the body and soul separate. How good is our God who has promised so much to such unworthy creatures. How much love He showers on us and how ungratefully we receive it. Let us spread the good news that there is a place after death where we can be content in the bliss of a Godly Kingdom.*

108) *(Prayer) Blessed precious Blood of Christ enter into our veins through the reception of the Holy Eucharist. Be our life-giving breath that comes from on high. Enter into our mind so that the stream of Your Blood flows with our very thoughts and gives us sweet desire to be ever present with You. May we become Your lamps here on earth, fueled by Your Blood, glistening as a beacon in the darkness of the world. Burn in our hearts so the desire to follow You and come to You is foremost in our minds. God, You are our light and our hope. We can only pray that we will rest in You for all eternity.*

Care for My little ones. They have much to suffer and must be strong. It is a chastisement that the world needs. They will come to know Me through My merciful chastisement. It is necessary for the world to experience the power and the glory of God. They have turned so far away from the light of My Face that they live in the shadow of darkness. The evil one lurks about and tempts them. Calling them forward into the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

dark with his wicked fingers laced with money and worldly treasures – all that he offers is worthless. The treasure you seek is only passing. One must look within and find the light and then turn away from the shadows and come into the heavenly light as it makes its way from face to face.

You must not attempt to stop the suffering of the masses as that is their pathway to heaven. It is strewn with thorns but the blood they (*the thorns*) cause is like the gold of the sun. It cannot be counted in its worth as those wounds are presented to My heavenly Father in atonement for the materialistic world. Welcome the opportunity to suffer in My name. Call out to others to join in the cleansing through suffering. The world is slowly turning back to the Light. There will be rain to wash away the impurity and flood the underworld so as to keep the devils incapable of coming to earth to fight the New World and the eventual Second Coming of Christ. Watch the sky and see the new star arising. A blessed day is about to dawn when all will again look to the heavens from whence the Son of Man, arrayed in splendor, comes to claim His people for His Kingdom. Fear not, He is all good, all powerful, but all love. His mercy endures forever and it is the world that will benefit as the serpent is crushed. The chasm of hell is to be sealed over forever while the bodies and souls of the just will be glorified and come to know the true heart of God. Blessed is He who comes again in the name of the Lord. Blessed are they who await with lighted candles and see the glory of His Face as He turns and blesses His people and invites them to join Him as the world becomes new again.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*(Prayer) Come Lord Jesus, be with us now and forever.  
We await You in joyous anticipation.*

109) *(Prayer) Please Lord, bring me the contentment  
of knowing I am doing Your will.*

*(Mother Teresa??) Praise God all you on earth. Praise  
the heavens from whence He shall come. Love others  
and attend to their needs. Smile, be happy, and wait  
on others with love and patience. It is to the least of  
your brethren that you should be most attentive.*

Those who have no spiritual experience are most in  
need of your example. Give to them by example.  
Sacrifice the crumbs for the rest of the Bread. Be  
aware of others inner thoughts and interrupt them  
only as inspired by God. They must see God in your  
face. Give them this and they will long to imitate you.  
They will want what you have. Time is of the essence  
as souls are being lost at a great rate today. Give your  
all so as to save souls. Do not look back but continue  
to journey forward as you reach out to those in  
spiritual need.

*(Read The Apostolate of Smiling)*

*(Prayer) I thirst for You, Lord, and I know, if I can  
satisfy Your thirst, I can quench My own. I believe in the  
infinite power of God to claim my life for His good. I  
place my life and my soul in the warmth and comfort of  
Your hands and ask that I can come to fully mean it  
when I say: "Do with me what Thou wilt."*

Prayer, praise, sacrifice – it is the essence of eternal  
life. Feed My lambs. Feed My lambs. Feed My lambs!

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

110) *(Prayer) Come, Lord Jesus, come. Bless us as we struggle in this sinful world. Keep us safe from the enemies who keep us from life in You. I beseech You to grant lives wrapped in good deeds and caring for others. Bring an end to the Godlessness that permeates the minds of so many people. Help me to bring people closer to You by deeds and example. Do not let any small infraction of my own be a means of sin for others. Take my mind and heart and all I say, do, and think and fill it only with Your will for me. I love you Jesus My love and I want to carry You with me always.*

Give some thought to the rest of your life. Do not flounder in the mundane but reach outside of yourself and make contact with those less fortunate. Bear your sufferings in silence and offer them up for the change of heart in those who have drifted away from Me. It is necessary to pull in those who knew Me once. They will, in turn, bring in those who have never had the opportunity of knowing Me. I speak not just to you but to the entire Catholic Church. We must see a return to the sacraments. We must see an acknowledgement of God in the lives of all people. My flock is scattered. The world is in need of shepherds. All can be shepherds of my sheep. I long for one flock. The divisions are unacceptable and so there is much need of prayer and sacrifice. Watch to see how single souls can affect the lives of so many. Pray that those with access to the many medias begin to act responsibly. They have much influence and prayer and sacrifice will open their minds and give them courage to speak out in My name. People long for a sign but they must be a part of the sign which is a return to Me and an opening of minds and hearts.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Ask people to be open to listen with their hearts. Suggest they spend a minimum of five minutes in silence and just ask Me to come to them in those few moments. What a change there would be in the world. "The five-minute God reach." There is no prayer involved. No particular religion. Just humankind reaching out to God by spending five timed minutes with a cleared mind and waiting, waiting for God to speak.

111) *(Prayer) Precious Blood of Jesus pour down upon us and cleanse us of our sins. Bring the world closer to Your heavenly face and curl us in Your arms as we struggle to remain free from the long grasp of the devil. Wash us in Your Blood as protection against the evil that is rampant and call us by name to be one of Your own.*

... Blessed the child whose mother prays for his well being.

There are miracles in the world of which you are unaware. Do not be downhearted or discouraged as I am actively routing the devil. My way is not your way as you cannot envision the good of which I am capable. Do not lose faith or be sad as your prayers and the prayers of many are ascending to heaven. The roar is nearly deafening and My Father, in His great mercy, has turned His heart once again toward His people. Trust in the mercy of God. Trust in His kindness and continue to boldly approach the altar of the Lord with your many requests. He is My Father and your Father. He desires to make His children happy. He delights in their offerings. They come up

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

sweetly and it is most pleasing to Him. Watch, wait, pray, and give thanks. The soil is fertile for planting and the seeds are being sown. God will soon be gathering the harvest.

112) *(Prayer) Blessed be the Lord who made the heavens rain the gloriously anticipated clouds of water. Wash us Lord as You wash the earth. Send the dirt and filth of our lives deep into the earth so that we may be pure of heart and soul and sparkle with the very essence of God. What glory You show in our world. How little we do to deserve such a gift-giving God. Bless us Lord and teach us Your ways. Let us always be drawn up to You like the waters of the earth. A drawing up and a raining down – such a beautiful way of being one with You. Continue, I beg, to bless this sickly earth of starving souls by reigning over our lives and purifying them so as to make them a more acceptable offering to You. Oh, how we need Your presence here and now in this difficult time for America. This is still Your country Lord. Please help us to bring it back to the beauty of soul that it once possessed. Ask Your Mother to spread her arms around us and gather us to herself and thus to You.*

Have you no thought to how pleasing you are when you offer up your small sacrifices? Have there been no times when you did not find Me present when your inner soul went in search of Me? I never leave My people but I am constantly pulling them toward Me. Lock your gaze on Mine and feel the warmth. My arms and hands are reaching out to My people. They are feeling the strength of My call. They will rise up as a single voice and insist on being heard. God is! I am a

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

part of the very fabric of America. I am a part of you as much as your flag. Patriotic hearts must be full of the love of God. Pray for America that it sheds the old wineskin of deceit, fraud, and godlessness. Pour the new skins with the wines of Cana. Drink freely of the God-given wine of freedom and insist that your nation return to its biblical heritage. Encourage the children to write letters asking that God be returned to their schools. Suggest they pray especially for those children who have never been introduced to spirituality. Children are the way out of this difficult time and they must be given the chance to change the world.

113) *(Prayer) My heart is full and yet heavy Lord. You are my rock in the vast sea of churning water. I cling to You as my only hope of salvation. The depths cry out as I want to sink to oblivion and give up the fight and yet the rock is warmed by the sun and presents me with the comfort of knowing You love and care for me. Oh, Lord, I cry to You the day and the night through. I ask You to lead me but I can only cling to what I am already given through Your mercy. Bring me to the shore of Your ever-living Body and Blood. Bring me through this life of difficulty and struggle and plant me firmly and deeply in the center of Your Heart.*

Hope is what I give to you. You must hope in Me. Follow Me into the Monstrance. All of My life is there. See My example and the example of all those saintly souls who have preceded Me. My Body and Blood – the mystical Body and Blood of the church - I cannot be separated from My people. Look closely and you will find we are all here present in the Monstrance, no

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

longer just a wafer of bread but the very core of Christianity. Those who love you and who rest in Me are also looking out at you. See and feel their smiling faces as they join you in worshipping Me. Your visits are so pleasing to us all, here present on the altar of sacrifice. How many of those who visit with Me here in the silence of the altar of adoration will soon be looking out as others come to continue the life of prayer to which they are called.

Be encouraged as there are rumblings in the world as the people rise up against the masses of impure hearts and illicit language and ignorance. My many deeds for My people of the Old Testament have not been overlooked in the time since the New Testament. You have only to look at Me here in the Monstrance to see the eyes of the loved ones of the Body of Christ as they look forward to the conversion of the world. It is a time of purification. The world will blossom again and peace will descend like a cloud. Come, give glory to God.

114) *(Prayer) Pray for me dear Mother Mary. Ask your beloved Son to grant me the graces needed to open wide the doors of heaven to receive my soul. Grant that He wants me with Him and ask Him not to refuse me due to my many shortcomings. Life is such a trial that one wonders if they can really choose to continue on the more difficult path of prayer and service. Take, please, my hands for your use but also take my soul and form it into something that is pleasing to you. You are so giving and so caring of this one who is so unworthy of your attention.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Call out to Me in your distress. My constant help is at your call waiting only for you to ask. Do not feel you must wait for Me in silence of heart but allow your heart to fill and overflow with your love and devotion. Caress your friends as they are also searching. If they can feel My presence by your kind and caring gaze and words, then they will spring up with hope and longing to be with Me. My love encases all and I will not allow My sheep to scatter aimlessly. If you care for My sheep, you care for Me. Gather and feed them. Protect them through prayer and example. Show them My love through your love. Await with them My second coming. Look forward with joy and anticipation. The glory of the Lord is coming and the world must be ready.

The suffering and death of so many, while horrific and sad to those who stand only to watch, is a means of bringing grace to those corners of the world. It is a purification so as to offer a pleasing odor to the Lord. He, My Father, is taking care of those starving for food but also those starving for the safety of their souls. I gather them to Me as surely as I gather My wellnourished flock. Each has a purpose in God's plan and each shall be sated with heavenly food.

115) Pray. Prayer and penance – a call to holiness. A piece of Christ Himself. Look to the heavens and see Him come. Look to the faces of others and see Him already here. Watch and wait. Warm your heart with the knowledge that it is warm in the love of God. Call, call out in wanting. Seek the Lord and you will find Him in the eyes of those around you. The mirror of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the soul is expressed in the eyes of others. How then could one not follow Christ?

I come today to ask a favor. Fear not, I will never ask for more than you can give. You are always free to refuse, you know. I will be saddened but not offended. Each favor is a call for holiness. It is a request that will pull you closer to Me in soul and in body. Carry My Cross to others. Let your light shine . . .

116) Come to the water for cleansing. Open your eyes to the beauty of the strength of the Lord. Cry out and His protection will be offered to you. There is safety in His arms. Rest in His peaceful arms and study His loving face so full of love for you. You must reflect that love and offer it back to others. The world is in such need of prayerful love for one another.

As I open My arms yet again, I feel the rush of prayers ascending. So many prayers that I cannot help but be moved by the love of My people and their earthly needs. But there are other prayers as well, those that touch My Heart in its deepest recesses, those are prayers of longing to feel the nearness of the God of their fathers. There are prayers for love and health. There are prayers of parents for their children. There are prayers for peace and an end to the many warring battles of blood thirsty tyrants. The prayers for peace in families are those that most wound My Heart so lovingly. Bring Me all your needs, your wants, your dreams. I want to hear them all. Cry out in your sadness, your loneliness, your pain, and ask for My mercy. Let the cry come from the entire world. Raise

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

your voices to Me in loving prayer. Beg Me for your safety through My protection. I AM LISTENING! I AM HEARING! I AM ANSWERING – you will not like the way I answer perhaps but it is the way I need to answer in order to save more souls.

Do not fear the earth – fear only God. Do not run for earthly safety. Run to God who offers the only hope for a sinful world. My prayerful people need not fear My wrath. My prayerful people must intensify their prayers so as to pull others into the safety of My arms through graces earned by penance and sacrifice. There will be a peace only if enough people turn to God. I will not destroy the world but I will cleanse it and destroy the havens of the devil. I will bring on destruction and devastation as has never been experienced by man but fear not. It is a cleansing. During times of need the peoples of the world turn to God. I see their faces and I hear their voices and it pleases Me. When the winds of change have subsided, the world will sparkle in the newness of the eyes of God who will look over His world afresh with how people respond with love and help for one another. Barriers will be broken so all men will see each other as equal and they will no longer see differences. Watch and wait for the change. It is a glorious time to be alive. Rejoice it is the power of the Lord.

117) *(Prayer to the Holy Spirit) Come Holy Spirit come; awaken the power that is ours when we seek to do Your will. Bring forth our light which is the truth only God can give to us. Help us to understand so as to draw others into Your light. Give us the wisdom to know how we are to live our lives in a*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*way pleasing to You. Give us courage and lead us into battle armed with Your strength. Protect us in the shelter of Your wings and encourage us when we fail. Your love empowers us and gives us hope and peace so we are made aware of our needs in the light of what You have forgiven us. Allow us the freedom we need to bring You the love of others. Pull us into the light of the Trinity where You reside in splendor. Care for us as we struggle in this world filled with the terror of sinfulness. Let us store up Your light during the day so we may be a beacon of faith when darkness comes. Do not let us disappoint You with our human foibles but let us live our lives in exemplary example for others. We ask You this in the name of all the glorious Trinity. Multiply our faith so we may be a fountain of good deeds and let Your light plunge into the darkness and dispel all fear. Break up the hatred of so many and replace it with eyes open to the Glory of God. Bring us into the light of salvation and do not let us slip through the cracks that are filled with envy and deceit and hatefulness. Control our tongues and our thoughts and fill them only with things of God. Do not leave us orphans but lead us to Jesus and thence to our Father in Heaven.*

*Ecstasy, elation, bliss – one can only dream of what You have in store for us. Reach out Your hand so we may grasp it as the world whirls in the throes of the final times when it clashes with uncertainty and evil spills out – only to be devoured by the prayers of the faithful. Oh, Holy Spirit, Your mistress is open to all Your desires. Allow her, Your Mary, to crush the beast and give her*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*the answer to her prayer, a world full of peace and love, a holy world that is in her safety net. Give us an abundance of faith as we await in anticipation and wonder, like the children of God that we are, meek and humble and childlike. Your children await Your coming in glory.*

118) *(Prayer) Bring me to You Lord where I can see Your face and worship You in the illumination of Your countenance. I come to You weary of the troubles and ungodliness of this earthly abode. Oh, there are many pockets of goodness and those people, Your people, work and love diligently – trying to spread Your word and allow the tired world a glimpse of You through their lives of steadfast devotion to You. Bring us all Lord, into Your light. The earth seems shrouded in misery and unhappiness and still man tries to repair it all alone – while You stand by – ready to bring the world into Your light. What fools we can be! You have given us all the tools to put our trust in You – but man still plods along without accepting all You have to offer.*

*Give us the hope, the love, the sanity needed to return to the feet of our Father in Heaven and, like the little children we are, beg and plead for the return of the world as God intended it to be.*

Oh, silly man, the answer is there before your eyes, where it has steadfastly been from the beginning of time, but do you even blink to clear your eyes and so to see the majesty that surrounds you? Pray that eyes are opened and hearts resound with the beating of sanity and sanctity.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*(Prayer) Come world, yes, Lord help us to bring it into the light of Your kind face.*

Who are you to question My ways? Who are you not to trust in My judgment? I know what is best for My people. Not just best for all but best for each one individually. I have never and will never leave anyone who struggles to stay close to Me. The world is unsafe for those who do not believe. It is a dangerous ground when you leave room for the devil. Close the gaps where he can slip in and cement them with prayer and the sacraments. Graces flood into the world and it is responding. Nothing that is beneficial is received without a cost – either personal or through society as a whole. Expect that there will be trying times ahead but it is a chance for graces. The world did not allow itself to be swallowed by sin over night and so the transition into light is a lengthy cleansing as the old snake skin is removed and new wine skins are made available. Reach out for them with vigor and cover yourself with the protection of Christ Jesus.

119) *(Prayer) Oh Lord, my God. You are the creator of all. What blessings You continue to bestow on such an ungrateful and uncaring people. You do not abandon us to our folly but plod on with us, raising us from the muck of humanity to a lofty position under Your protection. How do You keep giving when we continue to beg for more and more? Your mercy has no end. Your willingness to give is so overwhelming. You care for us. You love us. You want to stay with us forever. We, the scum of the earth, cling to the hope that you will never desert us in our folly. We turn away again and again and yet You never tire of pulling us*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*back to You. Help us Lord to be worthy recipients of Your neverending love. Help us to return that love to You in the way we treat and respond to others. Draw us to You Lord. Let us feel Your heavenly touch on our souls and hearts. Keep us carefully insulated from the works of the devil until You call us home to You.*

Blessed are those who spend their life doing good to others. Blessed are those people who dedicate themselves to My purpose, who put themselves at My disposal, who listen when they pray and then carry out their lives as if each day were their last. Come home to

Me now and I will carry you home after death. Carry My Cross now and I will give You great riches in heaven. I care only for your soul and you must then care for the souls of others. Act! Do not fear the consequences. Let Me be the one to deal with them. Remember, you are mine and I will always be caring for you. Fear nothing except the doing of nothing when there is good to be done. Watch and wait but be busy with My work as you do it. Your feet must carry you into those places I wish them to go. You may not always feel comfortable doing My work but rest in the knowledge that I am with you. I am with you. I am with you -- and you are with Me.

120) Glory to God and peace to those who do His will. Praise to God in the heavens and love and honor to those who follow in His path. Wait for the Lord. His coming is going to bring life back to His people. He is the wonder of all and you cannot, as humans, imagine what He has in store for His followers. Carry His Cross and you have opened the door to the glories

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

of heaven. Look to the sky from whence He left and from whence He will return. Cry out in unison so as to make the world resound in welcoming our Savior, God and King. Oh, what a generous and kind King! We have only to give ourselves over to Him and allow Him the opportunity to use us to do His work. Cry out in songs of praise. Let your voices be heard throughout the universe. Glory to God in the highest and peace to His people on earth. Songs of praise rise to His ears like soft clouds and He is comforted. Give back the goodness from whence it came and you will be showered with graces and love. You will be warmed by the very clouds of praise that you have delivered up as they descend upon you and encompass you with the knowledge that God is with you. Blessed be the name of the Lord. Blessed be His Kingdom forever. And blessed be His followers, those who do His bidding and answer His call.

121) *(Prayer) I come into Your presence Lord full of hope in You and Your love of me. I so desperately want to have the faith needed to carry me through such heart rending and trying times. It is only by Your love and the knowledge that I carry You with me in daily communion that I plod on and survive. Bless me Lord, bless us all. Only the hope of a heavenly kingdom brings much anticipated joy to my soul. The future holds only what You wish for me, therefore, I have nothing to fear for Your love is never failing and You see to it that I want for nothing. I turn myself over to You so I can do the best possible work. Take me Lord and use me to Your full advantage. Do not leave me to fend for myself. If You leave, all is lost. But, oh, when You are with me, I cannot fail to feel Your presence and Your love. Bless*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*me lord. Bless this poor tired world. Open my eyes and heart to reach out for You in others. Let me see their needs and respond in a Christ like manner. Bring me to my knees when I experience Your loving touch. Carry me through the next few weeks just as Mary carried You over the long road to Egypt until You were safely there.*

*What joy she would have experienced in bringing You back home again. To show Your maternal grandmother how You had grown in wisdom and love and promise. Her feet skipped along with You in anticipation and yet in dread knowing of Your mission. Help me to head into the turmoil and the unknown with that same hope and love experienced by Mary on the journey back to Nazareth. What a homecoming!*

I love you child. My own heart pours out for you time and time again. The world suffers much – the agony of birth – the ecstasy of rebirth – all part of My Father’s plan. I call out to My people and many hear Me but there are still those who turn a deaf ear to My pleas. I will not stop calling them and you can help with your own sacrifices. Offer it all to Me and I shall continue to shower blessings upon you. Never think I have left. I reside with you now and forever. My peace will continue to descend until the world gives up on the hatred that has ruled it for so long. A lasting peace – a place of such love and joy that it is not possible for you to now imagine. Trust, hope, love – love shall conquer all and I shall have My people.

122) *(Prayer) Oh Lord, how I have missed our quiet time together. How I want to feel again Your true*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*presence in my soul. I have been so aware that You have never abandoned me, even for a second and yet it is here, in front of my Jesus in the Blessed Sacrament with the light of the Holy Trinity that I experience my true rest. My guardian angel worships in awe beside me. It fills me with joy to gaze upon my God. What a gift You have given us. You are actually here with me. I touched You, worshipped You, and consumed You in Holy Communion and yet it was You who consumed me. You who has made me a living part of You. I adore You, Oh Lord, my God. What overpowering joy flows over me and trickles down my whole body as my soul absorbs Your graces. Graces I do not deserve but which light a fire within me so great that I am never the same when I walk out of church. Oh, the beauty of this world You have given us, so undeserving we are of such generous gifts. Yet again and again I return for more and You continue to pour Yourself in me until I overflow. Would that I could abandon this body and be washed clean once and for all. Instead I plod through the day making feeble attempts to please You and often failing miserably in my humanity. You give me Your all and yet my faith is so fragile. So this is why I come. I come to refresh my soul and so my spirit again soars with You to special places in my being. I come to renew my bond with You that was established at the time of my Baptism. I come to sit with You and just "be" without the multiple disruptions of daily life. A visit – just You and just me. A gift so magnanimous, a gift so incomparable, a gift so full of love, a God given joy of being able to sit in Your physical presence. The Ark of the Covenant opened for all so that we might gaze upon our God and meet Him face to face, spirit to spirit, love to love. If I extend my hand toward You I can spiritually*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*feel You grasp it and pull me into Your arms. Oh, the warmth. Oh, the softly beating heart of my God next to my own. Oh, the tenderness, washing away my fears, soothing my anxiety, welcoming me home.*

123) *(Prayer) Come Holy Spirit come. Enter into my bosom and spread Your wings of love throughout my soul. Let me rest in the comfort of Your wings as You fill me again and again with divine graces. Push me ever onward toward my goal of heaven and an eternity with my Triune God.*

My love for you is unending. Your prayers ascend as sweet fragrances of roses. I cast My net wider and wider to pull in all of your family and bring them into the light of My Heavenly Father. They are especially blessed this year at Christmas. Your prayers are taking a toll on the devil and he is leaving the homes of your children as they ready themselves for the spiritual rebirth offered to those who celebrate My coming. Look into the eyes of My Mother and find the peace, hope, love, and devotion you seek. Cry out to Me in joy and I will hear and send even more blessings your way.

Listen carefully to the voice of your soul as it works miracles. Act on the voice as I instruct. Always prayer precedes action so keep yourself always in My presence through prayer so you will always be ready for action. A look, a glance, a smile, a word, a touch – all are My instruments and I give them to you to use for Me as I tell you. You know what My presence feels like in your being. It is your barometer for when I need you to pay attention and look for ways to reach out to others.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

I know you care for your family a great deal. I know you put them before Me when time is a constraint. It is My wish that you are first a mother and a wife. Do not fret when those obligations keep your time in church with Me to a minimum. You can find Me in your soul and in the souls of others. Touch those souls with joy. Smile at them and give of yourself. The more you give, the more I will fill you up. Your well will not run dry as long as you come to Me in prayer and longing. I stay in your home as you have seen time and again. I travel with you. I never leave your inmost being.

Christmas is a time of many miracles. Ask My Mother for your needs as she is given many extra graces for disbursement at the time of the Nativity of My birth. It is her delight to give them to My people.

124) Offer up to Me today all your sorrows and everything that makes you uncomfortable. It is through suffering that the world will turn to Me and it is the job of My elect to offer their own sufferings with My own and so bring more souls to the Father. It is earthly suffering which will have an end. There is no suffering in heaven, only happiness and joy. The more you offer to Me now, the more I will give you in heaven. My Blood was My offering to the Father. My Flesh was given up willingly and joyfully as it was the means to save souls and give them the way to enter heaven. Peace is My everlasting message. I came to divide so that peace could eventually come. Here on earth I did My Father's will and He has returned My love. I can accomplish much with the help of your prayers and offerings of all you suffer, from the little

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

annoyances to the great heartbreaking sufferings to the last physical breath. All can be given over to make the souls of the lost turn away from evil and begin to walk in the Light.

If you care for others now, I will give you such happiness after your earthly death that you will cry out in amazement and love. I never tire of giving. It is such a pleasure to bring My own to Me. Carrying small daily crosses brings Me joy and it takes you to new holiness heights that are unrealized until we meet face to face. Bring to Me all those sufferings and annoyances. I will add them to My own and together we can change the hearts of those discouraged and searching. We work together, each with their own sadness, and offer prayers to My Father in heaven that the earth will experience a rebirth, just as it did after the flood, a new beginning, a new spring, a new life in the world as My Father intended it to be. Evil is faltering and losing ground. Just as mankind thinks the world cannot possibly turn in its tracks back to God, there I am in the midst and evil flees. People are reborn in the spirit and begin to treat each other with kindness and love. Their hearts experience a rebirth and the world blossoms. My people will rejoice and see some of what I have planned for them in heaven. Peace, peace, peace, finally a world at peace.

125) Pray for peace, the peaceful reign of God. Pray for lenience, a lenient God at the time of chastisement. Pray for souls, those who would be lost except for your prayers. The need is urgent. The time closes in. Do not get comfortable. It is a time to be anxious for sinners. It is a time to weep for the fallen. It is a time

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

to pray for mercy. The clock of time ticks away and closes in on the last days of time itself. Prayers are like incense. They are pleasing and soothing to God. Do not miss an opportunity to pray for souls. Live as if you will meet My Father in the next few moments of earthy time. Trust in My Father's love and mercy. He rewards the just and they are right to trust their very souls to Him. Without His love no one could be saved. With His love all things are possible.

126) Open your eyes to the beauty around you. The world was meant to be enjoyed. Do not limit yourself by staying inside but get out and be among My people. They are lonely and searching for a kind word, a smile, and acknowledgement of their worth. Bring Me to them and thus bring souls to Me. They cry out in their despair and rely on others to keep them from falling prey to the devil. Never underestimate the power of a sincere smile or a kind word or touch. Bring those interior thoughts to action by letting others see your love of God in the way you conduct yourself in every day matters. Do not feel I have abandoned you as you go through your day. It is in the very mundane things in life that I shine forth and others can feel My presence through you.

Wait for nothing if it feels as though I am speaking through you. Carry Me with you always and you will know when you are to pay attention to My signs and inner longings. Be My hands. Be My voice. Be My presence as you walk through the journey of life. Travel My path. Keep Me company and I will be your constant companion. The river of water runs through the world and it is intended that humanity wash

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

themselves clean and drink freely so as to always be ready for Me to scoop them up and carry them to My heavenly home. Live as you joyfully await all the endless tomorrows in My arms full of love and readiness to extend My help and graces for you to attain an even higher place in My heaven. You cannot imagine what awaits My faithful people.

127) Catch your breath. Clear your head. Consider all you have been given. Do not beat yourself up with a few bad days. You have had worse times and better times. Life is expected to be full of ups and downs. What is important is that you continue to look for Me in all those times of your life when I seem to you to be most distant. I like to be called. I like to be asked to shoo away the angels of the devil. I want you to recognize your need for Me and the fact that I am always present in your being. I am physically and spiritually available to come to you and minister to you as you have ministered to Me by your life, prayers, and hours of devotion. Dig deeper into your spiritual store at those times of frustration, anger, and depression. Remember all of those earthly negative things will pass away at the moment of death. Your prayers are always heard and answered. Your needs are always met. You are rarely aware of how much I am directing your life. If I wanted you to be doing other, more challenging, more physically demanding, and more comforting work for Me, I would place it in your path. Do you not think you are pleasing to Me? Do you not think I am giving to you in gratitude for your time spent with Me? Do you not think that your prayers are not saving lives? Feeding the hungry?

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Ministering to the sick? Maybe you would like to consider more richly how you pray. Maybe you might like to remind yourself more often during the day that I am there beside you and inside you. Tick off the many times throughout the day that you say Hail Marys. Tick off the times you say a quick prayer for another. Tick off the times you gently touch another spiritually or through a kind word or gesture. Do not be discouraged over a few moments of anger and frustration. You will find that more pronounced the more you come to grips with the effects of aging. See how others have turned their inabilities physically to outgoing, caring, and concern for others. Take note of the small things others do for you and be grateful and accepting of their kindnesses. You will never be empty of all that allows you a relationship with Me. You will never be empty of My love but it will continue to grow and fill your heart. Your life is a blessing to you because you will spend eternity in heaven but your life has been and will continue to be a blessing to others who are only finding their way through the prayers and resulting blessings you have given to them. Settle into My peace and My presence when you find yourself slipping into frustration at day to day events. I also was angered by the cold-heartedness of the Pharisees because they did not consider the feelings of others but cared only for their self-importance. Throw out self-importance. Take the back seat. Pray for those in the front seat that they may become effective leaders. All men can be changed for the better and that is done through the prayers of others. Never, never underestimate the importance of your prayer life. Never, never cease to pray. Come to Me in prayer and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

I will come to you as you ask. I am always with you but I will come to you in an even more special way when you ask. I delight in being asked. I love you and love to answer your heartfelt prayers.

128) *(Prayer) Oh Lord, that I might spend the day in You. That I might live as if the world knew how You live in me. Allow me the pleasure of serving You and doing only Your will. Direct my path and teach me Your ways.*

It is in the little things of life that I shine forth so brilliantly. The ways of My Father are so magnanimous that you cannot imagine how His power is transforming the world. It is turning, turning, turning away from evil. You cannot see into the hearts of others but He can. He directs them and sends them to Me for refinement and for a chance to prepare themselves for a heavenly reward. Take My wounded hand and let Me lead you from this life into the next. Do not fear for I am guiding your every step. Bring your smile to those unfortunate people who have forgotten how to look with joy upon the world. Care for those less fortunate and do not judge them. That is for Me. You must rely on Me and understand that I am taking care of each person individually. I am grace and I mete it out generously.

Bring Me your cares and leave them at My wounded feet. I will take them on for you so that you will be free to do My will.

There is a current running through the earth that is about to spring forth in a way such as has not been experienced before. The world will be shaken and those unbelievers will be forced to reconsider. Look

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

for signs. Now is the time. Now it begins. Watching and waiting is over. God is among His people. You know this to be true. You have felt it. I am – who am – I am – you – I am – she – I am – he – I am – all. My blessings will flow in the river of current, bringing goodness and love into so many hardened hearts. Eyes will be opened to My glory and those who have been lost will be found. My sheep are returning to the fold. My sheep are coming home. Open the gates of your arms and prepare to receive them. Await their return with joy just as I await your weekly visit here with Me in the tabernacle of your heart.

*(Prayer) I love You Lord, fill me through and through. Make me, mold me into Your image.*

Take from Me what you need and I will replenish it seventy times seven-fold.

*(Prayer) Oh Lord, reach out and grab me. Do not let me fail in doing Your work.*

... You are already doing My work.

*(Prayer) I praise You. I bless You. I long for You to open my heart – to let it break with fullness of love for You.*

I carry you with Me wherever I go, just as you carry Me.

*(Prayer) Oh Lord, I am so overwhelmed by Your love. Press me please to Your heart. Grab me and hold me. Never let go of me – ever Lord – ever.*

Over and over I tell you, you are mine – and I will not be separated from My own.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*(Prayer) Pull me, Lord. Pull me tight. Raise me up to the heights of Your joy.*

Experience My love as I caress you. My Mother and I surround you. Absorb her goodness. Take it with you and give it out to others while it remains still undiminished in you.

*(Prayer) Oh Blessed Mother, shelter me when I disappoint my Lord.*

I wash away your iniquities and bathe you in My blood. Silence is your prayer. Use it to stay close to Me. Do not presume or stew about the thoughts of others.

*(Prayer) I want so badly to accept this gift Lord. Teach me to use it for Your greater glory. Let me experience in those moments the presence of the goodness of Mary.*

129) Come to the water. It is flowing freely and you are to drink from its freshness. It fills you, satisfies you, and offers you life. Come to the well. Come dip your bucket into the deep recesses of the well of My heart. Allow the bucket to overflow onto the earth, onto My people, and thence into the ocean where it spreads into the corners of the world. Come, come taste of My goodness. Come take away with you My love and protection. Come, come, come. I await you in anticipation of how much good I can bring to the world if you will but come and fill yourself with My love.

Take, take with you all that you will need. Take more than you need so you may give it away freely to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

others. Take of My love until you are saturated like a full sponge. Drip My love onto others as you go about your day and watch how they blossom. Take of Me and you shall never want. Take of Me and I shall be your guide throughout your life. Bring others to Me by leaving them with some of what you take from Me. Drip the waters of life from your every pore.

Open, open your eyes to My glory. Open your heart to receive Me. Open your arms to receive others. Open your hands and give your all to Me.

Pray, never cease to pray. Sit in silence in front of Me. We will pray together. Sit in front of Me and we will talk, converse, tell each other of our wishes and our needs. I need souls. I need love, I need prayers to be offered up in love with true devotion to My Father who holds the fate of the world in His hands.

Watch, watch for miracles. Watch for an opportunity to spread the word of God – the love of God – the hope of God – to those around you.

Care, care for those who are so spiritually needy. Care for those less fortunate in life – for those who have continued to refuse Me. Show them what they are missing. Direct their path. Point them in the Way, the Truth, and the Light. Love them. Most of all love them. Look for Me in their eyes. I am there.

Choose to do My will daily, hourly, minute by minute. Choose to follow. Choose to love. Choose to reach out in total abandon to Me. I have chosen you and you must be an instrument in leading others to choose Me. I will provide you with all you need but you must take

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the first steps and follow where I lead you. You must bring My message to others. You must follow the path I place at your feet.

Step – take those first tentative steps and I will make your legs strong and sure. I will be the solid ground under your feet. I will be your Rock.

130) Blessed are the children. Bring them to Me. They are the future, a future more hopeful than in the recent past. If they will follow in My footsteps, if they keep on My path, if they remain faithful to My teachings, the sun will rise on a whole new world, bright in the graces that will come showering down. It is the task of this generation to pray, to do penance, to show by example, to lead the little ones so they will follow Me. Question not My offerings to them. Allow them the freedom to love Me in their own way. Question not My intentions – they are always geared toward what is best for each individual. Call upon Me for the children. I will hear and answer you.

Ask yourself what else you can do for the purpose of spreading My work. Answers will come when you least expect them. Life is shorter now. You need to be finishing up some things in order to prepare yourself for other things – things more oriented to your spiritual needs. I will send a messenger when the time is ripe. Why do you doubt? Cast away doubt and await. Cast away those inner rumblings of distrust . . . Crawl to Me when you are most concerned. Call to Me when you feel lost and lonely. I have not abandoned you and you need only cry out to Me for assistance. Work for Me and I will work for you. You pray for

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

others, now pray for yourself. The offering of incense of soul is pleasing to Me. Give me your all and I will return the gift a thousand-fold.

131) You are one of My most faithful followers. My path and your path do not cross but are one. We walk together, you and I. Our garments brush against each other. The love transmits itself outward and reaches even to the vastness of the seas. Worries are not for you as you have learned to trust in Me. Blessed are your offspring to have your prayers ascending daily to Me. Blessed too are you for your faithfulness to your prayer life. As you come to Me more and more you will feel My presence in your daily life. It is one of My blessings to you. You are given the gift of a spiritual life beyond that which others only hope for but are unwilling to set aside the time. You have given your life over to Me and I will take it greedily into My very heart. You must continue to pray as that is your strength. I cannot begin to convince you that all those little distractions are just that – but you will come to understand how little that takes from your desire to have a meaningful prayer life. You are still of the earth and there will always be necessities that come between your desire to be united to Me and what you must handle as you end your time on earth. Do not be anxious to join Me. There are many graces to be gained by waiting. Continue to trust Me in all your life decisions. Keep the silence until you ask for My help in response. Never fear to speak of your relationship with Me. Remember the Biblical lines – “but what did you come to the desert to see?” You are coming to see Me and more, not just to see, but to adore, and praise, and love, and do My work. Yes, you come to work for

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Me. There is a smoothness now in how your words are taken, mulled over, and then acted upon by others. I am leading . . . through such as you. You are watering the grass that feeds My flock. I have given you ample water to continue to do this. Smile, touch, hug, and say kind things. All of this is how I can be seen in you. Answer each question with a smile. We can discuss it later if you wish.

132) Perfect contrition is not possible for you on earth. That is why there is a purgatory after death for those who wish to atone for their sins. There is such a desire to please Me when one meets Me after death that those who have not finished atoning for their sins wish to toss themselves into self mortification and stay there until they are purged of their guilt. It is not I who punish them but they punish themselves and offer it as sweet incense to Me. I come for them and show them My love and slowly they accept it and become Light. It is with great joy that I receive them into the world of heaven; a vast endless world of love, filled with beauty such as can never be imagined, more beautiful than the most magnificent blossom on earth. Sacrifice on earth alleviates the guilt and thus the need for purgatory at death. My sacrifice suffices for the guilt of so many but it is essential that My people also sacrifice – join Me in atoning for the guilt of themselves but also for the guilt incurred by others. Individuals, yes, all are responsible for their own sins but My Father in His goodness allows others to suffer for those more troubled souls and thus speed their entrance into heaven.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Carry your crosses My special little ones. Carry them with dignity and pride and do not let them overwhelm you and trip you up. You do not carry all the weight for yourselves but you shoulder it for those in need of forgiveness, for those who have not yet found their way to Me. Perhaps a soul comes to Me right before death and asks for My forgiveness after a lifetime of sinful pleasures. They have no earthly time left to atone. In His Goodness My Father accepts the weight of the crosses of others to assist this person. Like Simon, they carry the cross of the dying Man and so lighten his load of guilt as he meets with Me at death.

No suffering is ever lost. No pain is ever too small for an offering. All is sweet atonement and received with loving appreciation. As you suffer, look to the Cross for your salvation. Just as you look to the Cross, others look to you to perpetuate the good that comes from suffering. I have set in motion the reason for such dramatic suffering. As you grow to imitate Me, you learn to accept all that is placed upon your shoulders in this life. It is only a heavy, unbearable weight if you do not turn your face to the Crucifix and place it upon My shoulders so as to allow Me to offer your suffering with My own to My Father. He receives it with such a sweetness that atones for the hurts of mankind and graces pour out on the world in gratitude and love from My Father who is all good and all love. Peace, peace, peace – peace to a world in flux.

133) I come upon you and bless you. I enter into your very core where you and I can always find each other. I am your strength when you are weary. I am your solace when you are sad. I care for your wounds

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

as you pray to relieve Mine. I walk with you in your every step so you do not twist your ankle on the stones. I am your constant companion. I am your safety net when you fall. I am here to pick you up, to brush away the dirt, to soothe the hurts, to comfort you in all your afflictions. I will never turn My back on you and I will hear and answer your every call. I am your constant companion. I am your God but I am also your friend. Look for Me in others and rejoice when you find Me. You will know when these moments occur. See how quickly your table of friends responded to My openings – those God given thoughts placed in your head for sharing. Yes, I wash your feet too. I humble Myself and with great joy I cleanse your feet.

I was cold too. Identify with Me when you are cold. Peter warmed himself by the fire while I was being scourged and crowned with thorns. I had lost all ability to keep Myself warm. I was naked. The pillar was so cold. The floor was cold and slick with My cold blood and pieces of My skin. The warm blood oozed from My head wounds but quickly congealed and matted My hair as it met the cold of the air that night. I was miserable but I was also joyful because at last I would be able to offer Myself in total for the sins of My people. My people are you, your family, your friends. My people are every face you see in traffic, on TV, in the movies. My people are the voices you hear, the songs that they sing, the music that is played. All these are done by My people. The cold was an easy offering knowing how many of My people would be able to enter the gates I was preparing to open. Such love My Father has for Me. Such restraint He showed

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

by allowing Me to suffer. All for you – all for My people – all for the centuries and millenniums of My people. Come join Me in My suffering. Offer it all up, conjoined, to our Father in Heaven. His love oozes like My own blood and warms the world as it gushes forth as a fountain of graces, purifying as it flows and leaving behind a beautiful world. Yes, do not give up hope, the world is in flux. My people are being forced to make choices. Much prayer is needed in order to foster the right mind set to make the proper and spiritually correct decisions. The world turns now but it will not turn forever. Only Heaven and hell are forever. Continue to pray and fill Heaven and earth with My people – those who will turn the world toward My Father. It is a time of decision and a time to direct your attention to the will of God. Blessed are those who do My will and pray for a peace that will permeate the most hardened of hearts. Blessed are the peacemakers – they are My special people – they make it easier for others to come to Me. They lay the groundwork so that others may follow My path. They remove the stones and sweep away the dirt so that My footsteps are exposed and can be followed by the masses. I am their shepherd and I rejoice in leading them home.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

### Jesus Speaks

#### The Next Three Years

##### The Fourth Year

134) *Adoration – (Waiting for Ivan Dragicevic to arrive at church and anticipating the Apparition of Our Lady of Medjugorje)*

*(Prayer) Here I sit Lord, happy just to be near to You, as I await the visit of Your Most Blessed Mother. I cannot fathom this, try as I might, it is beyond my scope. It is not for my eyes or ears but it is for my heart. It is Your love which sends her to us. It is Your caring for this parish of faithful people. It is Your gift to us – Your present to be felt in our hearts and the hearts of future parishioners forever. Oh, God, how great and loving You are. How I long to find the solace of an eternity with You.*

You are My rock and I appreciate your efforts. How many will try to come to Me today and not believe – not reach out inwardly and touch what I offer. The most loving heart of My Mother – it is yours for the taking. It is theirs too if they will come to believe. Your spiritual journey will take a new path and you will find the solace you seek but it will be a joyful transition. Your hands will be doing other things but it will still be My work. I have told you I will guide you

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

and so I shall. I have told you I will never leave you and I will not. Wait and watch with anticipation and with a joyful heart. My time approaches. Things are changing. The change many times is in the heart of mankind. It is a change destined to be noticed and willingly accepted. The sky – look to the sky – you will hear that more and more as the time of your salvation nears.

I love you. You are honoring My Mother by taking care of her faithful followers. These are My people. They kneel before Me as she does. They offer up their little sacrifices that are so pleasing to Me. They follow in My footsteps and pray for My direction. I anticipate their coming and wait as you wait so patiently for My Mother. Blessings on you and your parish on this most special of days. Blessings and love are being showered down on those entering this church today. They will disperse throughout the community and great good will come from this momentous event – a personal visit from My Mother.

*(Thoughts) Waiting, Lord, and excited as I anticipate the joyfulness in the hearts of those around me at the visit from Your mother. The roses do not do her justice but her presence will surely send their fragrance into our hearts. I have so much for which to thank You. My heart is full – it swells up the tears in my eyes. I want so badly to speak to You – to see Your own pleasure at having Your Mother here in our little town – in our church named after Your Sacred Heart. I have nursed My love for Your Dear Heart since I was but a child. Your Mother's altar by my bed was often adorned with clovers and small flowers, placed, in my love of her*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*before I really knew her. Your angels watched over us and I know they are descending by the hundreds to fill our sanctuary and bring Your message of love.*

*(Prayer) Oh Holy, Oh Blessed, Oh Glorious Mother of Mine. Shelter us from the storm and bring us safely to the shores of Heaven where our Sacred Savior awaits with open arms. Help us to see the brevity of life and the eternity of Heaven. Such a small bit to give up in the great length of an eternity. Pour down your Motherly blessings oh lovely Lady and hold us close to your own Immaculate Heart.*

*(From Ivan Dragicevic's testimony after his apparition in the words as I tried to write them down)*

*"Our Lady began by saying 'Praise be Jesus, my dear children.' She prayed for the priests, for vocations, for all of us with her hands extended. She blessed us with her motherly love and all religious articles. She blessed our families, our petitions, priests, those present here, this parish and the diocese. She prayed for peace. She departed in prayer. 'Go in peace my dear children.'" Ivan said, "Our Lady wears a grey dress and white veil. She has black hair and blue eyes and a crown of stars." He said he once asked her how she could be so beautiful and she replied, "I am beautiful because I love." He said she asks us to pray for the evangelization of the world and families. She says, "Do not be afraid my dear children."*

*135) (Prayer) Praise the Lord oh my soul! Praise Him who gives us all our daily needs. Praise Him for His blessings and for our families who sustain us through their own lives. Blessed are His people who work hard*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*in order to do His will. Blessed are those who pray for the workers and for those who offer up their suffering for the good of others. Bring all to Your feet, Lord, praising and glorifying You in Your goodness to us. Light the way, Lord, illumine our path so as to help us follow solidly in Your footsteps. Continue, please, to shower us with Your blessings as we await the day when we meet You face to face.*

I love My people. I love My people more than they can possibly understand in their earthly life. I want them to imitate Me through what they know of Me. I give My people so many ways to know Me. I am there in their prayer life. But also, they meet Me in the Bible. They understand Me through My Mother. They can find Me in others and then there are those moments when I reach out and touch them. These are the moments when You can most feel Me walking through life with you. These are the moments when your body touches the hereafter, that very threshold of Heaven itself. The shimmer of the love of the Father comes to rest in your being. You feel it. You know it. It is palpable. It is always there if you reach for it. If you put yourself at one with My Father, in those moments He cannot refuse to listen intently to your prayerful wishes. He will bless you with His holy hands. The same hands in which He holds the world. He holds each drop of rain, each grain of sand, each tear you shed, each wish you make. These are the powerful and yet the gentlest of hands – these hands of My Father - these hands of Your Father - these hands of our Father. He uses them for good and for punishment for evil.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Never underestimate Our Father's ability to dole out proper and effective punishment for sin. Never think He misses the smallest good deed or that He can't overlook the largest sin. In His goodness and mercy, He can only do what is best for His people – His creations – the work of His hands.

Pray often to Him. Bring Him all your wishes. Bring Him whatever is in the deepest recesses of your soul. He knows it already but it gives Him great joy for you to speak with Him about it. He will fill your deepest emptiness until it overflows with His love. Bring it all to Him – and then love Him with all of your heart and with all of your soul.

136) Pray, do not cease to pray. Prayer is the blessing that ascends to Heaven and grace flows back down the channel of ascending prayers. Look to the Heavens for your signs as there will be multiple changes occurring. God must get the attention of His people. One does not live without the desire of God for that person to live. One is part of God's plan and each person has a role to fulfill. If they chose another path that role is left vacant and can never be filled. Look to the Old Testament and you will see how generations turned from God. No one stepped in to fill their shoes, their place, their journey. The world waited until a soul came forward and worshipped God to His liking. Then God again showered down His blessings on mankind. God is hearing the prayers and the struggles of many of His children. God is sending His messengers as they busy themselves with God's work. God delights in His faithful followers and sends special graces to help them attract more people to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Him so as to change the hearts, and thus the souls, of the most challenged of men.

As you reach out to others through prayer and the Holy Spirit, you will see more and be more attracted to the work of God. As you reach out, so others also reach out. God then extends His hands and blesses the work of those people. His people begin to spread His word and the world comes to know Him through the Spirit in others.

Emulate the saints. See how they spent their lives devoted to prayer and charity. See how they worshipped and cried out to their Father in Heaven. See how they loved the Son and thus became filled with the Holy Spirit. See how they trusted in the Lord and served others. Be a servant of others and you will be one of My Mother's devoted children. If you serve, you are truly Christian – or Christ-like. It is a blessing to serve and a blessing to hear the needs of others and then attend to them. Listen with your heart and it will be revealed – then follow your own heart as you reach out to warm and comfort the hearts of others.

“Behold, I am with you always, even to the end of time.” So why fear the unknown. I am there just as I am in the here and now – the known of the moment is only a tiny fraction of the known in God's eye in a moment. Look for a sign of God's love. You will find many of them in the eyes of others. Look into the souls of others as it is revealed in their eyes. It is the way you will know of their spiritual needs. Many people are needy spiritually because they have no one to love them. Let them know they are loved and the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

world, your world, will respond in kind. Love is here, just waiting to be released into the hearts of the masses. You must unlock their hearts through the ministering to their needs revealed by their eyes. Remember I see you as you really are – inside and out. If I am pleased with you, you will know it by the little gifts I send you.

137) The claw, boasts the devil, is going to grab souls as they strive to stay focused on earthly things. It is so important to keep your eyes and your heart Heavenly oriented. My angels are the weapons I use to hold back the claws of the devil. They are My Heavenly army but you – you are the army of earth. Your prayers, your good deeds, your life of fasting, these are strong weapons that give the army of angels even more power to resist and restrain the evil that floats like smoke and tries to entice all into its aroma. Do not be deceived by the aroma offered by the devil. The scent of Heaven is a tenderness so sweet it draws all who are searching earnestly toward its blessed smell of the Kingdom of God.

Do not fear that you will be deluded for as long as you have My name and My Mother's name engraved in your heart, you will not be harmed. Pray for others. If you pray that those who waiver on the brink between Heaven and hell are pulled, even ever so slightly, toward My Mother, she will snatch them to herself and hand them to Me. She needs your prayers as weapons, as missiles, as stones – she can defeat the devil easily when you are her back-up weapons. What an army she is amassing! This is My Magnificent Mother in action! Take her with you into the lair of the devil and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

she will keep the life line tightly fastened to her own waist. You need not fear as long as she is with you. It is her fervent passionate wish to hand Me all the souls in the world. Since that is not possible, she will work diligently and tirelessly until the moment when the last second of the world of time has ticked. She works and prays and continues to ask for sacrifices from her beloved children so as to use them as ways to entrap the devil and thus weaken his hold on the world.

Yes, signs are coming but do not concern yourself with them. Be encouraged as they will draw many more souls into the cloak of My Mother. She will keep them there, hidden from the devil, nurturing and instructing them as their true Mother before releasing them to her Son.

Believe and show that belief in your daily actions. Do not lose hope as there are changes of which only My Father knows. The chastisement is lessened by your life of prayer and sacrifice. Use every means to offer your aches, pains, humiliations, and your silences to Our Father in Heaven. He is being bombarded by the faithful in this dismal hour for the earth. It is, however, those missiles of prayer and sacrifice that wound Him so sweetly. The world would already be destroyed were it not for the love of My Mother for her children. My Father cannot bring Himself to turn His back on Mary who works constantly to increase the love and devotion of the faithful, which arises from a mostly barren earth, directly to His heart.

Learn to love all that is sent to you. Turn it into an incense so sweet that it reaches into the very heavens

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

where My Father resides. Open your eyes and your heart. See God everywhere and run to Him in times of need. Ask His blessing on the most obnoxious of people, ask it in the name of Mary – ah – but then He is trapped into giving it and much good will come from what was soured. It is the real secret of My Mother. It is the way she is saving souls with the most hardened of hearts. Mary's eyes reflect the love of her children and she offers them continually to our Father. When He focuses on her eyes He cannot abandon the good of the world. His love becomes so magnanimous – so overpowering – so impossibly loving that the world shakes, trembles actually, as the world begins to recognize its sinfulness and fears the love of God because of their unworthiness and the need for chastisement. The cry is – *(Prayer) "bring it on to us Lord – save us by Your merciful arm – punish us now so as to be with You later in Heaven for all eternity. Set us a right again. Show us the powerful but loving Father that You are. We do not deserve to be saved but, through Your Mother's eyes, oh, Jesus, we bow down and worship and ask for punishment for our sins – but, oh please, do not condemn our souls. Allow us to enter into Your eternity of love, washed clean of our guilt through suffering, saved from death by the death of our Jesus. Show us the way, oh Lord, show us Your love and mercy, and lead us toward You only."*

138) *(Prayer) The voice of the Lord calls to me. Day and night, I hear His voice but there are so many times when I do not answer but choose to go my own way. Help me Lord to follow the sound and the direction you send to me. Help me to answer Your call willingly and joyfully.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

It is I who speaks to you during the night and who calls you out of sleep. Awake and listen to the words I give you. Pray over them and ask Me to enlighten you further so you may truly understand the path I have laid out for you.

Trust is what you must learn. Complete trust in Me. I lead you and you must not stray from the path. It is the only path to heaven. You have been made ready by the past and now you must enter, sure-footed, into the future.

*(Prayer) Oh, holy, living God, show me clearly the path. Blow away the fog with the winds from Your blessed mouth and reach for Me with Your hands so I may grasp the security of Your strong arms. Hold me close and keep me ever focused on You only. My heart races to think of You holding me, protecting me, sheltering me, while whispering directions and encouragement for what is to come.*

Blessed, blessed are My people who must endure the chastisement of the sinful. Blessed also are those who reach out to others and offer them the safety of My Mother's presence. Fly to her and she will lead you directly to Me. She is the light I have sent to the world during this holocaust of the darkness of sin. Soon the sun will burn away the acts of darkness so as to green up the world with the springtime of the newness of love. Love for one another. A deep-felt desire to help and assist each other as the world turns toward the sun (*Son?*). Glory to God. Glory to the Son. Glory to the Spirit. In unity, in oneness, in love – We come to reclaim mankind for Our own. Each of My chosen

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

ones must follow My whispered words of encouragement and do unto others as they would have Me do unto them. Wait, watch, pray. Do not let a day go by without a prayer that the love of God enters into the hardened hearts of so many fallen souls. Bring them to Me. Bring them to Me. Bring them to Me.

139) It is a glorious day, one of hope and of joy. There are blessings coming into the world on this most sacred of days. It is a small thing to many but the reality will become evident in a few years. It is a gift from the Almighty God and in His mercy, He has saved the majority of His people.

The time for crying is nearly over. The Spirit is permeating the souls of the just and those who waiver. Soon the tides will be forever changed. It is the sign of peace which is to come as a flood. It is a time for man to reach out to God in thanksgiving. It is a blessed time to await the chastisement. God is among His people. His hand separates and chooses quickly. His love is going to make all look to see what they have been missing. The good will find their spirits elevated and the sinful will have a period of guidance in which to change their lives and turn their direction away from worldly treasures, toward the only treasure worth holding, God the Almighty Father's treasure, which awaits them in their heavenly home.

Come to the water, come to the edge of the sea, come and await the changes that begin the cleansing of humanity. Come and await the goodness of the Lord.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

No longer angry with His people, He draws them to Himself so as to fill them up and send them forth. A new world awaits those who devote themselves to the will of the Lord, God Almighty.

My Son, My Son, My Son! Oh, My Son! I send the heavenly hosts to route the evil. It is the culmination of the merits gained by Your hideous death on the Cross. It is the dawn of the sweetness of the soil on which the Cross rested. The blood poured out has been devoured greedily by those hoping for eternal life. It is a spreading of that consumed blood that is flowing on the tides of change. It is a day in which the angels of light have pushed open the gates to allow the droves, the armies, the multitude of heavenly hosts to plunge greedily to earth to penetrate the darkness and to spread the goodness that the earth is about to be reborn. God is coming to save the world from eminent evil – continue to pray and to thank God for His love and blessings. Continue to come to visit the Savior, the Bread of Life, the eternal Light of the World.

140) Adore, adore, adore – and I will bless you triple fold. Adore and love, they go hand in hand. You spend time in adoration and I shower love upon you in such abundance that you can't help but give it away. It shines in your soul like a beacon, a beacon of hope for the world. It attracts all sorts of needy people to you. You must keep your soul turned toward Me and your hands extended to others. There are many who are alight with My beacons of hope and they are shedding that light on all the world. The lights shine out into the darkness and the darkness becomes like day. Shower the world with the light I

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

have given to you. Shower the world with My love. Enter into My peace. Be My standard bearer. Carry Me with you in the deep recesses of your heart. Take Me into the slums of humanity. Offer your services to those needy people. Offer them a taste of Me by your kindness and compassion. Fear not for I am the beacon who lights your way. Fear not because I love you.

141) You are pleasing to Me. Relax in My love. Sh-h-h hush your mind and just be one with Me. Do not analyze but trust. I forgive and forget and so must you, not just your own failings but those of others. Sing, sing a song of gladness. Sing as the joy of the world opens up a new dawn, a new day. Night is fast ebbing away and soon the clouds will dissipate. Look toward the sky as the new heavens open and pour down the showers of illumination for those in darkness, a glorious new beginning for the world – yet another chance for humanity. A fresh start – let it begin in your heart. Open your heart to the masses as they come searching for Me. Show them where to look. Tell them what you have found and how your heart skips a beat when you experience Me in the Eucharist. See how I provide for them. I am still with you. I will never abandon you. Trust in My mercy. Trust in My love. Trust in Me – heart to heart – beating for each other. Reaching out to bring Me those errant and searching souls. Reaching out and finding you and Me. Together we are changing the world. Together we are making a difference. Together – together – together.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Sigh – it is ended but it is also just beginning. I love you and you must love Me and trust in Me. Hold Me in your heart as I continue to hold you in My hands. Love conquers the peoples' hearts and places them, beating in unison with My own. Go in peace and take My peace to others. I love the world so much – so much – so much.

142) *(Prayer) We adore You. We praise You. We give You our human love to the best of our ability. It is only through Your goodness that it becomes something worthy of Your acceptance. It is in our souls that we experience the return of that love. It is also in the many ways You bless our lives with Your love. How often have You seen to our safety, to our healing, to the soft answers to our prayers, to the unspoken prayer when You anticipate our desires and our needs. How You love us, Lord! Oh, how You love us!*

I care for you and, although you know this on some level – you will come to see fully how your life has helped so many to come closer to Me. It is not necessary for you to understand the intensity of My love, it is only necessary for you to seek Me out. Seek Me in the poor, yes, but seek Me in the faces that surround you daily. There are so many needy people. They are searching but do not know how to find the peace only surrender to Me can bring. These are those who need to experience My love through you. These are My lost sheep who wander aimlessly, hoping to find the Light to lead them to the safety of My arms. You must offer them a glimmer of that Light. You must become My beacon, the light that shows them the way.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

This light that I ask you to be, you need not search for it, you have it already but you must learn to use it more. A kind word, a smile, a soft touch, a willingness to go out of your way to be kind, a gentleness to your voice, a well-intended laugh, a quick prayer, a touching of a cold lonely heart, and make eye contact, remember to make eye contact. Basic instructions but you will know how urgently these small works are needed in the world. People fly about without taking time for each other. People are to come first before chores and even quiet prayer. Service to others is the key to Heaven.

I call out but so few answer. Because of this, I am sending out special graces to those who do answer and heed My call. These are My leaders, My beacons in the darkness. It is a special calling to be My beacon. You will not need to search out the lost. They will come to you – toward My light in you. These are to be the ones I need you to shepherd for Me. The Holy Spirit will guide you so you will never be left alone to flounder. Your task is to be attuned to the souls with whom you come in contact. When you make contact with others, introduce your Guardian Angels. Ask your angel to extend a helping hand. Do not ever fear that there will be nothing left for your own angel to give you. Giving away love only multiplies it seven-fold. It is a time to bring the world of angels and the world of humans together. This is the turning point – the time of which I continue to speak – the time of grace and hope and love. You are surrounded by My angels. Do not fear to reach out to others. You are protected by the Holy Spirit. Do not fear to speak of Heavenly things. Come back to Me for replenishment

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

in the Eucharist and your well will never run dry. Trust in My love for you. Trust your soul to Me and I will hold it carefully in My hands, safe from harm, protected from the devil, sheltered from the storms, lovingly held in My hands, close to My heart. Go out into the world and bring the glad tidings that God is among His people. God is still here with each and every one of us. God, our Love, is taking care of us.

143) *(Prayer) Come Holy Spirit, come, enter into the fabric of our souls. Come teach us Your lessons of all-encompassing love. Come teach us to patiently await our entry into the Glory of God. We are such a poor people spiritually and it is only through the Divine Light that we could ever hope to see our God face to face. Bring us ever closer to Him as we plod through the mire of the world. Bring us, in His footsteps, to the very gate of Heaven. Send forth Your love and illuminate our souls so we may become beacons in the darkness of the world.*

Why do you fret about the future? It is not your concern. Can you not trust entirely in My mercy? Not a hair of your head will be harmed. Have you not prayed intensively for My protection for your family? I hear your every breath, your sighs, your sneezes. Of course, I hear your prayers. I see your struggles to do what pleases Me. I see your hands when they do My work. You are feeding the poor and sheltering the homeless through your hours of dedication on Tuesday mornings. Those crafts equal a large part of what Sacred Heart Church donates into the community in support of human welfare. You have been blessed with so many caring women in the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

parish. All of their lives have been devoted to Me in so many ways. You cannot begin to comprehend the love I shower down because of these women. They are My "Groupies." They do My work. They are My hands. Someday you will oversee them in another way, just as I oversee you now. My work on earth continues through such women as these. Offer up your prayers for the success of your parish functions. Look for more parishioners to come from other religions. The Church is losing souls in this dark time but that is about to turn around. There is light bursting forth into the world that will illuminate the darkness of soul.

You must always trust in My mercy. I will never desert my people. Comfort those who need it but also remind them to come to the water – come to the water – come to the water. Bless themselves and their homes with the Baptismal water. Bless your craft room and tables. Keep up your spirits through prayer and the sacraments. I will never leave you stranded. Your love and the love of My people fill the hole left in My heart by the sword. You are blessed in the blood of the Lamb. You are blessed by the Spirit of Love and My Father, who sees all and gives all, is pleased.

144) Come to the water, the life-giving water, the water that will never dry up, the water that quenches your thirst. I am the living water. I am the life in you. Do not fear catastrophe, as long as you have Me, you have life. I care for you and your family. I care for the world but not all of the world cares for Me. They leave Me stranded upon the Cross in My agony. They will not offer Me a drop of water and yet I continue to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

quench their thirst. Why must they leave Me in My time of sorrow? Why must they desert Me when I give My life for them? I asked, begged, pleaded with My Father to let Me suffer more. To extend My life upon the Cross. To extend My thirst. Oh, how I continue to thirst for My people. You and your prayers and small sacrifices are breathing new life into the world. You are part of the army, marching to stamp out thirst, marching to show your solidarity with Me and My people, marching in line, following My Mother. She is fearless in her quest to bring Me souls. She would appear to the world if I would give her the word but she knows that I have given so much to those who turn from Me and they still do not return to My fold. Blessed are those who continue to offer prayer, fasting, and sacrifice for the return of My lost sheep. Blessed are they who get up each morning and intentionally begin their day with prayer. How could I not love these, My people? How could I not answer their prayers? My love is endless. My love is powerful. My love has no beginning and no end. I love you.

145) From “The True Story of Fatima” I ask you to change the wording to read: “I consecrate the United States of America to be under the care of My Mother, Mary Immaculate, and the true Mother to all but especially to those who pray for peace.” It will not come to pass unless there is a true turning toward her. I, Myself, have placed the United States of America in her hands. I have asked her to mold the hearts of the nation to answer the call and pray for peace. Put politics and policies aside and turn your attention to prayer, fasting, and sacrifice. Enter into

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

this new millennium on your knees. Put forth the effort to foster devotion to My Mother. Bring her into your homes and hearts through prayer. She has provided My Church with many methods of devotion and these are to be utilized as ways to mend the world. Bring the nation to My Mother and she will present it to My Father in Heaven. Bring the nation in prayer to her and she will plead for peace and freedom of religion. Bring the nation on its knees to her and the blessing of My Father will bring such peace and love that others will flock to us in such numbers that peace will ripple outwards and eventually the entire world will be alight with the Holy Spirit. I am not asking for bishops or popes to do this, I am asking that the children of Mary come to know her for the saving power of grace. I am showing the world how to accomplish peace.

146) I come to you today as always to give you My blessing. Remember that I am always here even when I do not speak to you. Come just to sit with Me and keep Me company. Come no matter the weather, no matter the condition of your health, no matter your worry or your sins. Come, I am all healing. I am all light. I am all forgiveness. Come My child, come. Never leave My presence even when you depart adoration. It is so much harder for you to sin when you remember that you are in My presence.

Blessed are they who come to visit Me and keep Me in their hearts. I never desert My people. Even if you do not feel My presence because of a particularly difficult time, know that it is then I am most supporting you.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Come, come, come – enter into My heavenly home.  
Come, come, come, be with Me here on earth.

*(Prayer) Oh, how I love You Lord. Oh, how I desire to be with You. O, how I thank You for the gift of Yourself to the world and in the Blessed Sacrament.*

Pray, pray, pray – enter into a period of prayer. Enter into My heart and let Me satisfy your neediness. Let Me envelope you in the warmth of My love. Let Me care for you. Open your heart to receive Me. We are fused as one and I rejoice that I can shepherd you home.

Never fear, never doubt, never stop loving others. They are also My people and they need you to show by example how much I love them. Meet their gaze with love as our eyes meet in the Monstrance. See them with your heart and not your mind. We are close. We are one. We are inseparable. Love is the reason and the answer to most of what ails the world. Bring My love to others and I will carry them over the rough spots in life. Watch over your friends and see to their spiritual needs as I place them in your path. I am your confidant, your Spiritual Direction. I will place the words in your mouth but you must be receptive to them. There is no need to fear when you speak if you have asked for My help. Unite with Me first through prayer and together we can change the hearts of others and bring them comfort. I do so love giving comfort to My suffering people. They are earning their heavenly reward by offering their heartaches, pains, and little annoyances in life to satisfy the wounds of the thorns that encircle My heart and the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

heart of My Beloved Mother. It is our oneness that will be the peacefulness that descends upon the world. Our love can only be penetrated by the repentance and love of our people. Bring your heartaches to Me – to us. Bring yourself to the altar as a sacrifice. Such sweetness arises to heaven and presents a pleasant odor to My Father. It satisfies His thirst for repentance. Come, come, come – bring what you have and offer it to your Lord.

147) Call on Me when you are unsure of your direction and I will illuminate the path. Do not grow stagnant in your efforts but continue to come to Me and I will lead you as I have done in the past. Blessed are those who follow blindly as I lead them through the maze of life. Blessed are those who hear My words and put them down on paper for others to read. Blessed are you in your earthly confusion and strong faith. I am coming into the world in ways never dreamed possible by mankind. My coming will be a total eclipse of the sun; the world will be alight because of the glory of God. Do not express your anger or your frustration with others. Prepare for this coming with immense love for every individual soul with whom you come in contact. Yes, even those who have deliberately turned away from Me. The love of My people for those who have strayed will overcome their confusion and bring them home to Me. Trust in what you write and look for the opportunities as they unfold before you. God in heaven, My Father, is ready to come in His glory to rescue His loved ones, His people, His army of followers. The world will not be allowed to continue

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

to turn its back on His teachings and it will not be tolerated for God to be forgotten and for man to become head of heaven. The very thought is impossible yet some men feel they are so selfimportant that they can usurp God in their quest for freedom to do as they please. Pity those poor people when they meet Me face to face. Pity their poor misguided souls. Bring My love to these pitiable men and women who look only to themselves for their happiness. The only true happiness comes from God. Blessed will be those who die in the state of grace. Those faithful people, My people, who remain faithful and steadfast in their faith.

148) Come to know Me through the needs of others. Enter into a deeper spirituality as you turn to Me throughout the day. It is My joyful task to sit with you and listen to all that concerns you. It is My joy to bless your work and your worries and to comfort you in your confusion. Allow Me to be first in your life and I will never leave you stranded alone. Come to the freely flowing river of knowledge. Come to learn wisdom and to carry My Cross. Blessed are those who come only to listen, to learn, to follow. These are to set out on life's journey well prepared and confident of their job for Me.

Carry My message far and wide of My love for My people. Give them hope and understanding from My published works. Keep the process moving and I will open doors and let in some fresh air. Prepare yourself and empty yourself of all animosity. Be charitable and care for all of those around you. Happy are My people when they are prepared for death. What joy to cross

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the threshold into My arms and into the heaven which awaits them. A longing which comes full circle – a breath away – only a moment in time before eternity becomes reality. Love those around you with all your heart. Trust Me to do what is best for you. Trust in My mercy and know I am with you always.

Go now in peace.

149) Come enter deeply into My heart. Feel the pulse of Blood in My veins – Blood that was poured out in its entirety for the sake of your soul. Feel the warmth of My flesh. Feel how it tingles with life – and then see it shredded by the weapons of men – by the sins of many. See it torn and flicked about by the evil for which it atoned. Watch the kindness in My eyes. It never faltered even under the weight of the Cross. See My Blood, trailing behind Me as My people step into it, unaware of the power of that very Blood, a power that leads to their, and your, salvation. Trust in My mercy as all sins are forgiven when you repent and return to Me. Come, cleanse yourself in the saving Blood of the sacrifice on Calvary, the innocent suffering for the sins of so many. Purge yourself of all vestiges of sin. Step into My world of Grace which is ready to accept all who wish to enter. Pray and enter. Pray and look for others to follow. I lead you into the safety net – the net of St. Peter, the fisher of men. You cannot escape My net of love when you try to follow Me. I will lead you to the very shore of Heaven. I will cross with you, a peaceful crossing, from one finished life to an everlasting life. So simple and yet many find it very difficult. Only through prayer, sacrifice, and suffering is the crossing made so joyfully. I will hold your hand

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

at the very moment – from your last earthly breath to the first breath of Heaven. Come to Me now and I will accompany you then.

Bring Me the tired of the world and I will give them strength through prayer. Bring Me the lost and those who feel forsaken and I will hold them up to My Father so He may see their suffering and take pity on them. Lead them to prayer by your example. Keep the lost always in your heart. Bring them to Me, carried on your prayers, supported by your very own sacrifices. Bloodied by the weight of sin, I will wash them clean with My Own Blood. These are so loved by Me, these suffering and sinful people. I reach for their hearts and they turn from Me, but you can save their souls by your own prayer life. The world hangs in the balance of this, the most evil of times. I pull My people to Me by My continued presence in their hearts but I will not enter a heart that willfully refuses Me, a heart that prefers the disposable world to the eternal world. Pray for the conversion of these poor misguided souls. Pray for those who have the evil ability to destroy My people's hope. Turn those evil souls toward Me by your own willingness to sacrifice. Bring Me those lost souls, so full of evil now, and watch how quickly the world brightens with hope and love.

150) *(Prayer) Oh holy Lord enter My heart and present it with the gift of unfettered love for all humanity. Give Me, please, the graces that will bring me ever closer to You so that I may spend the rest of my life in Your service. I ask this with all humility knowing I am nothing without You.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Come; enter into an ever-closer knowledge of My love for you. Come and rest your head on My heart. It continues to beat for all humanity. Take with you the love, poured out for you, and let others know of My love for them. The more love you give away the more it multiplies and spreads. There is no limit to My love. There is only you and Me – I am there totally for you and for each person in the world if they will only turn back to Me. Prayers, fasting, sacrifices, sacraments – these are all means of receiving grace and spreading the love of grace to others.

Your visits with Me are so pleasing. Your Guardian Angel will show you how joyful this makes her – you bring her to My presence daily. Of course, she is always with Me but by being present in front of My Body and Blood is so special, even to My heavenly hosts that they are able to obtain special graces for the souls they serve.

Pray for the repose of the souls of those who will die today. Better to spend time in purgatory than to be lost forever in the flames of hell. Pray for parents to direct their children away from all that separates them from Me. They have much to suffer and it will be easier if their faith is strong. Move with caution around the evil that is present in the world. It wants to consume you but cannot get close because you have My protection. Bring others into the safety net by your prayers and sacrifices. Hold them tightly in My net by your presence at Mass. Come ever closer to Me and I will light your path which leads to your heavenly

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

reward. Leave your own lighted path behind you so that others may follow.

Hold on to Me. Your ride is beginning. We will fly together and hover over the masses of souls who need Me so desperately and yet cling to the material things of the world. I bring them hope. I bring them love. You bring them kindness. Lead by example.

151) *(Prayer) Rain, blessed rain. Water from God to quench the thirst of the barren soil and the brittle grass. Flowing water, covering the ground, bringing fresh life to all mankind through the cleansing of the earth. Oh, happy trees, washed clean in the water. Oh, happy souls, washed clean in the waters of Baptism. Oh, praise to God, Oh glory to our heavenly Father. We praise you in gratitude for the gift of water.*

I come to you today to remind you again of the need to fast. It is a humble act but the need is so great that all must offer as much as possible to God to assuage Him for the sinful lives of so many of His people. The time has come and you must be ready. I have prepared My people but so few heed My words. So few look for Me and long for Me. Call out to Me in your every spiritual need and I am right there with you. Call out to Me and beg Me to save the souls of those torn away from Me by such serious sins, the sins of lust and licentiousness, the sins of pride and sexuality. The sins so wound Me that I can again feel the pains of My Crucifixion. You can help to soften these pains by prayer and sacrifice.

Do not give up or lose sight of the loftier goals in your life. Do not abandon Me when the time is so urgent.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Stay with Me when you can. Pray with Me always. I am coming into the world with such signs of wonder that all will bend their knees and look for relief from suffering. It will be too late for many but also many will be saved. Pray for this time of chastisement that My Father will look lovingly on His people and spare them the worst of it. Call out to Him and look for Him to respond in love and kindness. Call out to Him and watch for His glory. Your salvation depends on it. Do not refuse whatever is sent to you. Offer up your daily works to Him and ask Him to spare you from His wrath. My love, I am always with you, do not fear just continue to intensify your prayers and sacrifices. Your family has My attention and I will not desert them. Pray, pray, pray. Look to the Heavens and pray, cast aside your doubts and pray. Do not lose hope – pray for mercy and mercy shall be yours.

*152) (Prayer) My mind is full Lord of so many things. Sadly, they are not all thoughts of You but the mundane thoughts of everyday life. Would that I could toss them all out and place myself solidly in Your presence here on the altar but they keep popping up and my mind drifts to other things. Come to me in my humanity and lift my mind and soul into the realms of Your glorious heaven where I will be able to praise You endlessly and see You always. You refresh my soul with just the thought of it. You breathe life into my emptiness as You gently call me to spend time with You here in the Monstrance, here in my heart.*

I send you the warmth of My smile when you feel cold because you want to be with Me. Look around you.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Each person you see carries a bit of Me with them. Look for it and you magnify it in that person. You fuel the fire of My love in that person. Remind them of their goodness and they will respond with more goodness. You must blow on the flame and lead people to a higher calling. The more you praise others for their goodness, the more they want to show it. It is easy to love others when you understand that I am with them, leading them, encouraging them, just as I do to you. Bring out this goodness by recognizing it. Call out to Me in that person and I will respond through them.

Go peacefully out into the world knowing I am always right beside you. Go peacefully and bring My joy to others with your own smile. Take care, My love, to stay close to Me. You do not know when you will need Me.

153) *(August 15)* See how beautiful it is to see so many people come to honor My Mother. She is My lifegiving, heart-giving companion on earth and in Heaven. So praised is she in Heaven that the din of the angels on her feast days echoes throughout the universe. Come always to her for your needs. She pleads for your desires and prays for you. Enter into union with My Mother and you will have entered into the very heart of Me, Jesus.

Pray more fervently today as My Father is very generous with His blessings on the feast days of Mary. Pray for souls that they are snatched from the devil.

Pray for the souls in Purgatory that they complete their time there and join My Holy Mother in Heaven.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Pray for all the pregnant women and the unborn children. Pray that My Father protects them through His holy hands – raised up in such anger at the world so filled with filth and materialism. Only your prayers, raised in unison with My Mother, Mary, can stay His hands. You must continue to be her army. You must march into the battle of everyday life armed with Mary's protection, shielded from the grasp of evil, ready to do battle. Spend your day in prayer, reflecting on God's will and accepting with joy what He sends you.

Carry My Cross and Mary's medal and you will lead others so that all grow in the business of doing God's will. Delight in My Mother, particularly today, and your rewards will be measured in her own goodness. Come to the Fountain of Grace, come to My Mother. Come join in the celebration of her glorious Assumption.

154) Enter into My kingdom by praying for the souls in Purgatory now. Open the gates wide by prayer so souls may return the good works to others when they reach their heavenly goal. My sweet souls suffer much for their errors on earth and I want them to quickly come to Me. Your prayers do this work for Me. Catch the fish on earth by example. Work hard at following the path I have laid out for you. When you follow firmly in My path you pave the way for others to follow. Lead by example. Oh, how I love My people. They work hard for the good of My Church. Trust that I will bless their endeavors. Trust that their work will not go unnoticed. Success is not always measured by money but by the joy of the workers. Bless the work

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

rooms where My angels reside. Continue to care for My servants, they are so happy to be of use to Me. I cannot express to them now how much I love them but their reward will be increased in Heaven because of the loving work of their hands. Care for each other and minister to those in need. Trust that I will be with you to help you.

The new path for you is about to begin. Trust that it is the right one for you. Go willingly into the field as the need there is great. Open your hearts and your arms and I will open My merciful arms to you and those for whom you ask. Ask Me for all of your needs. Do not be ashamed or embarrassed to ask Me. I love to be your servant too. Come to Me with your cares and your concerns. Ask Me before you take on any new undertaking. Ask Me before you spend your funds. Pull others into this – this asking before jumping into new things.

I see your concerns very clearly so you must allow Me to lead you. I know your limits of endurance and I will not allow you to over-extend yourself. Take your little moments here and there to relax and enjoy My world – it was, you know, created for you. Enjoy the sunsets, the turtles, the rides, the food even, the walks, the business of your hands. Come to Me often for refreshment. Laugh with Me and I will cry with you when you cry and comfort you. Open your heart to others and let them know Me through you. Take courage in My strength. Swallow your pride and open your eyes to what I ask of you. Defend Me when it becomes necessary. Know I stand firmly beside you.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

You have only to reach out to Me to feel Me there.  
Courage, take courage. Bloom and take courage.

155) Keep to your prayerful schedule so as to continue to have time for Me during the next few busy weeks. I have blessed your work and you will be pleased with the outcome. A chance for a change of venue will be presented and you should be open to it. Allow Me to lead you even though you will feel uncertain. My footsteps are directing your path and I wish you to follow in them firmly assured that I will not ask more than that of which you are capable. Come to Me often for your assurance and hold onto My love in your heart. Travel the rest of the road of this life with the glory of Heaven ever before you. Come often and in expectation as the end of this year begins to unfold with new opportunities to serve Me. Trust all to Me and follow blindly into the new lighted path. Open the door for others to enter into My heart's secret recesses.

Continue to pray for peace in the tumult of politics. Pray for the leaders of this country that they keep the good of all people in mind as they come out of this donothing state of business and aggressively enter into the next few years. Fear not, I am leading this country and soon you will see it responding as Christians rise up as one to demand the freedom to be truly Christians. Caring for those least of their brethren will become a way of life. Open up purses and homes for those in dire need. Remember, I am in those poor and unfortunate people. If you refuse to help them, you refuse to help Me.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

I am so pleased that you have come to spend time with Me. I look gently upon you and your beloved family. Peace shall reign in their hearts and I will assist them in life decisions if they but ask. Come again and visit with Me. It is a joy to find you at My table.

156) Woe to those who weary themselves on the things of the world. I offer so much more to them and they refuse. They want the glitter and the sparkle which will fade and tarnish. They collect earthly trinkets while leaving the vastness of My treasures untouched. Take from My endless store of fine wine and fruits and leave all thoughts of earthly wants behind you. I will care for what is important but you, you must make time for your spiritual needs. There are so few days for so many people. If they do not choose to reform, they will be lost for all time. It is so important that you pray for these lost sheep. I want them to feed on the sweetness of My pasture. Bring them to Me through little acts of charity and penance. It is so easy that I find it so sorrowful when My sheep ignore Me and continue to search for more. How silly of them to look elsewhere! Pray that they turn away from their sinful pleasures and return to Me asking for forgiveness. What a joy it would be to forgive these faithless people of Mine. My mercy is so far reaching that they have only to turn their heads and reflect My presence to find the path back to the safety of My farreaching net. So much grace is flooding into the world that it obscures the vision of the devil. Now is the time for change. Now is the time to come home to Me. Now is the time to pray for mercy. Remember, "Blessed are the merciful, for they shall obtain mercy."

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Light the candles of hope in those who have fallen away. Offer My light to them. Extend a prayer in their behalf. Coach them in the need to return to Me. Press on with your prayer life and look for more ways to bring Me into your daily actions, especially when you are out among the people. Think of Me. Pray to Me. Let your love for Me show on your face. People will see your contentment and your joy at spending time with Me. People will want what you have. They will look for ways to reach communion with Me.

Pray for peace. Pray for an end to the hatred and anti-Semitism that causes war and brutality to so many people. Peace is what I wish and peace is what I shall eventually get.

157) Enter into My Heart. Feel My love for you and your endeavors. Call on Me always for your needs. Trust in Me to provide only what will bring you closer to Me and your eternal reward in Heaven. There is a special place prepared for you. Every one of My people has a special place prepared for them. You are not lost in Heaven but you are in a place of great personal joy. We are in union with each other and I am always there with you. It is My own personal wish to bring you home and present you to My Heavenly family as one of our own. Look for ways to come closer to Me through others. Bring Me your cares and concerns and rest them on My shoulders. Those simple concerns actually lighten the weight of the Cross of sins. Just as it was a joy to carry My Cross for your sins, it is a joy to give you all you need to bring you home to Me in Heaven. Do not lose sight of this goal but think of it often during the day. Ask of Me

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

and I will always answer in the way that is best for you. Open your eyes to the needs of others and reach out to them. It is how I answer prayers. I use those on earth as instruments for My endeavors as they help one another.

Put your cares with Me and I will see to a positive outcome. Bring all your concerns and lay them at the well of My mercy. Put on a happy countenance and you will spread joy wherever you go. Nothing will happen that will separate us. Look for ways to pull others into the circle of hope. Above all else, love others – even if they don't appear to love you in return. Blessed are those who love much. My love will be returned to them tenfold. Carry your crosses happily and assist others in carrying their own crosses.

Take time to care for yourself and I will provide you with rest when you turn all of your life over to Me. Come and receive My blessing. Come and water yourself at My well of mercy. Come and ask for forgiveness. Come – come – come. Return to Me throughout the day. Spend a moment here and there just dwelling on My mercy. Spend time telling Me that you love Me. I cannot help but shower those who love Me with an abundance of blessings. Rest in the knowledge that I love you. Rest in My arms of mercy. Rest in knowing you will spend eternity with Me.

Peace is what I have brought. Be open to receiving it and give it to others out of your own abundance. Peace grows. The more you give, the more the world receives. I am the Prince of Peace. I am the one you

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

must depend upon in this troubled world. My Mother, Queen of Peace, will be the one I appoint to end the hatred and bloodshed. Her signs will light up the sky. Watch and wait in prayer and hope. The night of darkness is nearly over. A new world awaits My people. A new world made for those who love.

158) Attend to My people. Pray for them that they may remain strong in their faith. Watch over them as a shepherd his sheep. Talk to them about My Kingdom and allow them to pray with you as you go about your duties this week. Pass on My love and let them see clearly how you trust in Me. Protect them by praying for them. They are all very special to Me and I will personally see to their safe passage from this life to life with Me for eternity.

Dote on the goodness of each individual and satisfy their thirst for acceptance. Look comfortably for Me in their eyes. See Me there. Trust your days to Me and all will be under My care. Caution those who upset others and remind them that I calmed the raging sea. Bring all your concerns to Me first before presenting them to others.

Open your eyes to the glories of My goodness and let others see Me reflected there. Pull your own weight when others disagree and settle arguments with a prayer. Blessed are those who love and do My work with their earthly hands. Preach My word through your behavior. Make time for Me throughout your busy days and trust Me to care for you also through the night. I long for you and the time when we can be face to face.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Your prayers are continually being answered – I am present within you – draw on My wisdom. I wish to attract others to Me through you. You have only to look inside yourself to find Me waiting there. I respond to your every call. I carry you in My hands and in My heart.

Go in peaceful joy knowing I walk with you. Take from Me as you require, I will replenish your loving spirit and keep it fresh when you are tired. Go to sleep at night with the knowledge that I love you.

159) I come to you now in great sorrow. So many of My people have not responded to My call. My world is not listening to My words. They are not following in the path I have so laboriously set down for them. So few speak to Me anymore or look with wonder on the world I have made for them. Blessed are those who fight the temptations of the world and continue to hear and answer Me. Blessed are they who do My will day after day, fighting for a few peaceful moments in this turbulent world. Do not cease praying that the punishment to be inflicted comes when you are prepared for it. Do not let God's retribution take you by surprise. Keep your soul ready and your eyes watchful. The signs are all about you. Cast your net deep into My sea of love that you may be spared the worst of it. Rely on Me to bring you to the safety of My shore. Look to Me for guidance as the world descends into darkness. Wait and pray and wear sackcloth – fast and beat your breasts as you await the second coming of the Light of the World. The darkness will be dispelled and the glow of the world will overwhelm and gladden the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

hearts of those who watched and made ready their souls. Others will continue to bask in the darkness, seeking but not finding the Light. It will be a time of upheaval for those on the brink of salvation, a time of repentance, a time of reflection, a time of mourning, and a time of rejoicing. Each soul will perceive it differently. Do not fear this time that is to come shortly. Look forward to experiencing the power of the Lord – but look forward also to His mercy in dealing with those less fortunate – to the downtrodden, to the social outcast – to the hungry. The order of the world will be reversed. Those who have much will have nothing. Those who have nothing will find themselves clothed in righteousness. Continue to come and watch and wait and pray. Continue your prayerful life, doing what you can to bring others to Me.

Go in love and peace – I will follow you closely today. .  
.. I love you. You can look forward to a successful undertaking for the hungry of your area. There is joy in the hearts of those who care for My poor.

160) *(Prayer) Don't leave Me, Lord. Please come to Me. My heart aches to feel Your presence. I am only one person and yet You bring me your wonders constantly. I see with my heart when You so bless me and I comfort with my smile when You so wish. Come, Lord, come use me as Your instrument. Bless my hands, my heart, my tongue. Allow me to follow You, hear You, and do Your will on earth. Come to me often throughout the day and tell me what it is You would have me do. I ask only that You protect me from misunderstanding Your calls. Protect me from the*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*influences of the evil one. Keep me ever going forward in Your footsteps, the way You have so lovingly laid out for me. Cast Your safety net around me and pull me gently to the shores of Heaven where I may be with You and all of Your blest ones forever. Praise to You, my Lord, and allow me to praise You forever in Your home which You open so mercifully and generously for such lowly sinners as myself. I love You, Lord. I worship You, Lord. I adore You, Lord. Come to me please in my ignorance and enlighten me in Your ways. Bless me in all my endeavors and let them be for Your honor and glory.*

Put away your concerns and continue on the project as laid out before you. Come often for encouragement and advice, secure in the knowledge that I am helping you. I care for you and you will always be mine. I love you and you will always feel My presence when you reach out to Me. I care for you and I will never leave you. Watch, wait, pray. It is the cycle you are to follow as you wait for the second coming. Fast only as you can but do not stop offering up small and large penances for the conversion of sinners. I come to you now when you beckon. I come to you now, as always, when you are lost and lonely. I never leave you ever but you can feel Me beside you and in you when you least expect it. I am guiding you every step of the way as your journey nears its end. Come join Me in the glorious worship of My Father. I am yours for eternity. I am yours to answer your every prayer. I am yours to heal you and perfect you as you near the Gates of Heaven.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

161) Blessed the peacemakers - how difficult a job that can be for those whose life is devoted to keeping the peace. How far from their comprehension are the thoughts and words of those who corrupt the peace by their vicious thoughts and words. How much easier it would be if their mouths would remain closed and their eyes opened to the kindness of the Lord. Come and enter into My peace. Come and settle into the comfort of My arms. Come and experience the love of My Father for all of His people. Come, be with the Trinity in this hour of Adoration. See the Light of My love. Feel My presence in your heart. Relax in My understanding and fill your heart with joy. Take consolation in My love for you. Pour out your heart to Me. I hear your every thought. I know that sometimes distresses you as you have unkind and impure thoughts. As long as you try to dismiss these as they come, you are not acting sinfully. The devil tests and tempts My people in the ways that he finds most useful. Do not allow these temptations to concern you but always bring your mind away from them and toward Me as quickly as possible. An ejaculation for these times can be most beneficial. The mere mention of My name and My mother Mary's name, will rout the devil and cause him to hide his face. Never think I have left you to flounder in those moments of temptation. The resources to bring your heart and mind back to Me are at your fingertips. I hover over you in those moments and delight in your progress at returning your thoughts to Me.

Caste away the shadows. Caste away the dark clouds. Open wide your eyes to the inner beauty of those around you. Smile at the warmth I provide. Enter into

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

My world by looking at others in kindness and love. Even the most revolting of situations can be tempered with a word of kindness, a hug, a smile, and a silent prayer.

Spend time in prayer. Attend to your family through prayer and sacrifice. The suffering of the world is nothing compared to the loss of Heaven. Offer up even the most minute of discomforts. Your joy awaits you in Heaven. Your God is always there to comfort and attend you. There is no place where your God cannot find you.

Your angel sends her prayers to Me through your own suffering in silence. She delights in being asked to praise Me which she does all day long in your behalf.

Come often to Me in Adoration even when you are not physically in church. Pray continually for peace in the world. Much pain has already been diverted by the prayers of the many. Watch carefully the events of the next few days. Look for examples of My love and tenderness. Be grateful for My presence and the abundance of blessings which I have bestowed on you. Spend time in prayerful gratitude as I bestow still more upon you. Keep coming to Me and I will allow you moments of perfect peace in My arms. These moments will strengthen you for what is to come. Tell others of the need to pray. Show by example. Honor My Mother today as the month of the Rosary (*October*) closes and the earthly and heavenly world prepares for the coming of Advent. This is meant to be a time of joyful preparation. Do not lose sight of My love.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

162) Place yourself totally in My hands. Enter into a joyful era as the world comes full circle back to Me. Pray for those who continue to ignore the many signs I have sent. Pray they will take the short time they have left and use it wisely. Your own heart will bleed at the losses. So many materialistic people and so few with any spirituality at all, they will have much to suffer but they will still merit a heavenly reward if they will turn from the world and toward heaven – toward those less fortunate they must reach out their hands and offer assistance. Won't you assist Me? Tell them what they are losing. Let them see your joy of gift giving. Teach them to be thankful. Show them by example. Grasp their hands and touch their souls. Work toward harmony. A soft word, a gentle touch, caring eye contact – and, oh yes, be grateful. Always let them see their worth – be grateful. Do not stoop to agree with the disdainful ones. They have made their own misery. Be supportive of those who spend time trying to look for Me. Lead them to Me gently and quietly. I will give you the words. I will be your actions.

If you feel I have not answered your prayers, look around you and see how I have answered them but different and even better than you could have imagined. My peace is in your home. Call on Me if you see a need. I bless you on this feast of My Mother's Nativity. Oh, what perfect joy she brought Me as a child. My delight when I woke in the morning. My blossom in the cold of winter when My hands chapped as I worked with My earthly father. No matter how poor or how bad the living conditions, nothing disturbed our family love. We were secure in the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

allencircling love of the Holy Spirit while under the ever watchful and caring power of My Father. Be secure in this, this love, this caring, this leadership.

It is a happy day. Dry your eyes, your time is coming when you also will enjoy in heaven the fruits of your life on earth.

163) *(Prayer) Here I am Lord awaiting Your word. My mind gropes for a sound, a thought, a prayer. My heart hopes for You to speak to Me and calm my trepidation at the outcome of the day. My own hands write but it is You who directs my thoughts and brings life and love to my pen. I praise You, oh my Lord, above all the things of the earth. I love You more than any worldly object. I look toward You in my need and ask for a good outcome today. Thank You for the trained hands and loving hearts of those who tend me today. Do not leave me stranded but bring me quickly to health.*

My peace is with you. My love paves your way. My heart accompanies you. My angels serve you. Do not fear the unknown. Your fears are buried in My heart. My love flows around them and they dissolve into nothingness. Then – it is just you and I in union with each other. Fear is a toy for the devil. It has no place in My Kingdom. Rest in My peace. Rest yourself in My heart. Turn your eyes toward Heaven through prayer.

164) *(Prayer) It is so good to be here Lord. What joy fills my soul! Your presence, here for me to gaze upon Your holy body, to take in the sweetness of Your nearness, to feel Your loving gaze upon myself. It is so good to be here.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

I have come to take you home. I am calling to you as you work for others. It is not now of which I speak but later when you have completed your work here for Me. Do not hasten in your life's journey but enjoy the world I have made for you. Rejoice in those around you and smile at their nearness to Me. All of you here sit in My most blessed presence and your names are engraved upon My heart. There is nothing to fear. Your faith is the backbone of your Christian love. Shower others with this same love so they too will come to believe.

Trust in Me, then trust that I will lead you. Turn your heart and your life over to Me. You will find I will take good care of you.

165) Enter into Me and feel the love pulsating in My veins. It pours through the world as it circulates through My Body. We are all one. I hold each person in the folds of My Heart. It is as if you have never left My Body or your mother's womb. You remain a part of Me and therefore you are already a part of Heaven. Your earthly abode is oh so temporary. If only people could see how transient their life is. Generation after generation is born and dies. Some leave more of a

relic of themselves than others – and yet those living today rarely draw upon this brief life in order to make a more peaceful and spiritual world for the next generation.

Teach through example. Teach by carefully wording what you say. Teach by the way you dress and even how you take care of yourself. It is necessary to be as

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

devoted to taking care of your spiritual life as you are your earthly body.

Cry out to Me for direction, for help, your help is in Me. Your life is carefully placed on the palm of My hand. I will not drop you into the abyss. I will instead cup you and hold you and watch over you.

Enter into a new phase as the world slowly comes back to being firmly rooted in Me. Plant the seeds of salvation. Sow the words that will sprout into loving action. Pick the flowers before full bloom so they will be at perfection when they are presented to Me. Cuddle My little ones in your prayers. Move about My world gently and look on others in kindness. Grasp the joy of the (*Christmas*) season and toss it out to others.

*166 (Prayer) Protect and defend me Lord when adversity comes. Give me the wisdom to say the words most pleasing to you. Give me knowledge and understanding so I may be a help to my friends and family. Let me show by word and deed that I am Your child. Give me please the freshness of spirit of a child and lead me to become deeper and deeper in love with You. Amen.*

*Send down the spirit among us. Bring us under His wings and keep us safe from harm. Carry us upon His back away from the evils of this world and grant us the vision to see the needs of others and respond to them in kind and merciful ways.*

*Bless us all Lord and help us as we traverse the world. Bring our footsteps ever closer to You and do not allow*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*us to divert our eyes from the goal of Heaven and you.  
Amen.*

Care for the least of your brethren and you care for Me. Do not avert your eyes from the misery and pain of others but use what I have given you to help them and satisfy their basic needs. Yes, the poor are always with you but you can do much to make their life more meaningful and worthwhile. Give what you can and pray more than you feel you can. There is room in every life for more prayerful behavior. It is more than words; it is a way of living. Show your deep faith in your responses to others' questions. Ridicule no one. Laugh at no one. Instead, offer My blessings and My peace. Transform your soul and you can transform the souls of others. Grasp the needs of the world through prayer and chain yourself to the commandment – love one another as I have loved you.

Blessings in this year of faith to you and your family.  
Go in peace to love Me and serve Me.

167) Pick your battles. Do not stress over the small things. They are only a blip in your life. Come to Me for your rest and I will soothe your ruffled feathers. There is no need for worry as your life is in My hands.

Who are you to second guess your God? Who is this person who can put such a time of joy into such a bad light? Bring those situations to Me and ask for guidance and then rest in the assurance that it has been placed in My Heart. I will pave the way and lead you down the right path.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

See how your prayers are always answered. See how the glory of My Father surrounds you as you traverse this short journey of earthly life. You are blessed to be In His care and deemed worthy of His Fatherhood. He blesses you with the grace of distinction. You are different from all others as they are also different from each other. Each person is endowed with gifts which are specific to their life and to no one else's. There are many kinds and types of My Father's gifts. He is generous and loves to bestow them on His people. Because of the sad situations in the world today, My Father is sending showers of grace to those who only ask or who feebly try to find the right direction. You have but to look and what you need, for the betterment of the world or even for one person, will be available to you.

Never feel abandonment. That is not possible with My Father. He fights for every soul. He always has and He always will – unto the ends of the earth and the world itself. My Father does not give up. However, sadly, the free will of man will lead them to their own destruction if they do not turn to God and accept His gifts. We belong to the Father. He expects us to do His will. Think of the consequences for man if I had refused to follow My Father's wishes. All lives would be forever banned from Heaven instead of finding Him there with open arms to meet us and welcome us into His home.

Open your eyes to the glory of the Lord around you. Respect this earth, supplied by Him, on which you rest your feet. Breathe in the air, so gentle and so necessary to sustain your life. Allow the breezes and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

even the ragging winds to caress you and touch you. These too are gifts. God supplied manna from Heaven and continues to offer food but He expects us to share generously. I too offered the loaves and fishes to Him and He multiplied them to feed hundreds. Ask. Ask Him for your daily needs. Trust Him. He will take care of you. A place is being prepared for each of you. Do not leave it empty. Do not refuse His gifts. Do not turn your back to Him.

168) Where are those who worship My wounds? Are they not coming? Where are My people who feel the pain of My crown of thorns? Can they leave Me in My hour of agony? How do they feel when I leave them to their own devices? Then they come to Me, begging for help and intercession. And I cannot refuse – even when they leave again and ignore Me until the next crisis in their lives. They are still My people but I will not intervene and force them to come to Me. In their hearts they know I am there and ready to speak to them, act for them, and heal them. I love them. I love them all. I died for all, not for one or for some, but for all. I took all their sins with Me. I have atoned for them to My Father. The price for their souls has already been paid and yet – and yet – they ignore Me until again they have found themselves floundering. Ah – but it is then I tiptoe into their thoughts. It is then I plant Myself firmly in their hearts. It is then I offer them My life, My love, the gifts of the Spirit. It is up to them to use them, to accept them, to answer My call to holiness. I only wish to bring them to the feet of My Father and say I have atoned for this person's sins, accept them into Your arms in My name, allow them to receive for all

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

eternity the life I have earned for them with My death, offer them Your blessing Father.

The ways of worldly people are most difficult to change. They find such pleasure in material things. Those who worship the things that bring earthly pleasure need your prayers. Those are the souls that most need your help to enter into My heavenly glory. Pray for them, pull them to Me through a life of prayer and sacrifice. The smallest of sacrifices can bring the largest amount of change in the world. Nothing escapes the eyes of God. Every little itch, every hunger pang, every bruise or cut – offer them as if they were the Sacrificial Lamb Himself. And, oh, the joy in Heaven! Oh, the graces that shower down more resplendent than diamonds. More exotic than gold are the blessings given to those who make even the smallest of sacrifices in My name. My Father repays these small acts ten, even a hundredfold. Behold, the world is being blessed in preparation for the second coming.

Behold, the Lamb that was slain comes in glory resplendent in His robes which are adorned with all the prayers and sacrifices of His faithful ones. Do not lose this opportunity to add the weight of goodness to His cloak. Allow your deeds to be a part of this entrance of the Almighty. Make reparation now and turn yourself entirely to God.

Rely on My Father to give you the peace offered so long ago in the town of Bethlehem.

169) *(Prayer) My weaknesses in looking forward to suffering I offer to you Lord. I have such fear which I*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*wish to turn over to you. Yet I know completely that You will take care of Me. I need to break apart this thick wall that keeps me from descending even deeper in your love. It is not all for myself that this fear exists. I suffer most when those I love suffer. My fear is that it will be hard for others and then so also hard for me. Even should you give me physical pain, others will suffer in knowing of my pain. Yet I cannot bear the thought of losing You in the darkness of suffering. You totally consume me, Lord, and I feel so strong when I am in Your presence. You reward me continually and shower me with gifts. How then do I explain this fear of releasing all power over my being to You? Why is it I cannot ask for suffering which so pleases You. It is such a human weakness, not at all a lofty goal. Help me to follow your ways and look for little sufferings that I can offer and that will please You. Make me aware of the needs of others and teach me to cater to those needs. Let me find the good in all people but especially those whose lives touch mine so frequently. Keep my thoughts pure and give my soul the simplicity to see you rightly in all others, to accept all people, to not see their faults and especially to keep all negativity out of my life.*

*Oh, the pleasures You give me by allowing these hours of sitting with You. The peace that permeates me during moments when I look intensely at You and know that You are gazing upon me. How You draw me to You. I want to be a sponge for Your love. I want it to be available to others who also seek it. A sponge can be used to absorb until it oozes out of every pore. Fill me with Your love until, of necessity, it oozes from Me and spreads to others. Ah, but to be a little sponge, filled to overcapacity with all things of God. Then I would have*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*nothing to give the world except You. Saturated by Your Word and by Your love – what a joy!*

*Lead me Lord. Hold me Lord. Show me the way to the highest heavens. Shower me with Your blessings and teach me how to spread Your love throughout the world. Come, now, take me with You into the hearts of others. Let me leave them with some of Your love with which You have filled me. Answer my prayers Lord by teaching me what it is You would have me do. Hold me, caress me, take me home when I have done all I can to prepare my soul for our first face-to-face meeting. Let me be ready to meet You, Lord. Let me be attractive to You because of the gifts You, Lord, showered upon me.*

170) I am yours. I am here. I am your friend, your companion for every moment of your life. I breathe with you. I see what you see. I feel what you feel. I know you and I want you to know Me. Encourage others to seek Me. Ask them to pray and fast. Have them really understand the reasons for these requests. Show by example. Lead by love. Taste the goodness of God in the souls of My people. Watch that you do not allow the devil to enter into your thoughts. Catch him before he can take over and immediately turn him away, sweep the place, and ask Me to come and stay with you instead. Cleanse your heart and your mind with constant pray. Pray not just with words but with your whole being. People can see this kind of prayer. It shines on your face and sparkles in your eyes. God's light comes through the darkness of human nature but you must invite Him in.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Your tenderness toward Me brings Me such joy. I can only allow you glimpses of how much it means to Me to have you spend time with Me. I can only show My love in ways that you grasp as you are still bound to the earth. The full grasp of how important these hours of Adoration have been will be revealed in full when you come to My home. Breathe in My house and you will be able to breath out My love on others. Clearness is for those who taste My goodness and search for Me in others. I provide those blessed insights and you can feel them at times as you look into the eyes of others.

Learn to trust in Me. If you take the time to speak with Me you will find the path clearly illuminated. I am leading you and I do not want you to forget that. Step surely into what I place in front of you. It is you who can benefit others with the insights and spirituality that I have given you. It is You who will find solace in hearing My words freshly from the mouths of others. You are to love all of My people and avoid no one who has crossed your path in My name. It is My wish that you take the opportunity as I have presented it. Consider it My gift to you. Now take the time to spend in prayer an hour a day during Lent. Take the time to hear Me and listen and respond. We have a chance to get to know each other even more intimately. It is again My gift to you. Toss out all that negativity and come to Me with an open mind and I will reside continually in your heart. Speak to Me and I will speak to you – I will not leave you. My love is overwhelmingly ready to accept you into My own heart. Come and join Me there, most especially during this season of My passion.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

171) Do not think I would abandon you. Even if you ceased coming I would still remain with you. Can you not see the Light as I give you My words? Can you not trust Me to remain in you and with you? Put aside those concerns and meet Me in others as you go about your day.

Put on a face that radiates the love you know I have for you. Keep a smile on your lips when you see any of My blessed little children. Many do not have a very good life. Always look to brighten their world and offer them the hope of love and contentment. Show others My love by offering your love. Blessed be those who demonstrate My love by their kindnesses to others. Radiate warmth and ooze the blessings I send to you so that others may experience them also. Many times, My people do not recognize Me but if you behave toward them in a kind and loving manner, they will recognize Me through you. This is a simple concept. Practice what I teach and reveal. It is Me acting through you that others will see and feel.

Close your mind to the things of the world and allow Me to gift them to you. Your path is becoming clearer now. Your busy life will be even busier. It is good to be busy and it makes the placement of your home more realistic. Come to Me often. Keep to your Mass schedule and I will continue to keep you going in directions that please Me.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

### **The Fifth Year**

172) Work toward a sinless life. As difficult as this sounds, it is very possible with My help. Call upon Me when you find yourself in an occasion of sin. Ask for My intervention and I shall send angels to surround you. Offer your pains and your agonies to Me – how could I ever leave anyone who so pleases Me?

Look for assistance in all different venues when you call out to Me. I am always showering down occasions for grace. Do not be discouraged but watch and wait and you will find there is something better that I have prepared for you. There is always darkness before the storm just as there is the rainbow of My covenant when you approach and weather the storm with Me at your helm. Come now, look to the future. There I am, just as I am with you during the storm.

A place is being readied for each earthly soul. They have only to follow Me in life to merit a place in Heaven forever. Such a short time in the sense of eternity but so much can be accomplished during that time that will ripple and roll on into the years after earthly death. There is never a second that I am not beside you. There is never a moment when you are not in My thoughts. It is impossible for humans to fathom but easy for Me and My Loving Father.

Hold to the truth as it is written and bless those who do not see the world through the eyes of love. Blessed are they who hear My words and follow Me. Catch My blessings and put them to good use. Catch My words and listen closely as I whisper them into your mind.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

We are so very close, you and I. We are one in the same when you receive Me in Communion. Share the love and I will pour graces on those you ask of Me.

Look to the Heavens from whence I will be coming. The future is now. There can be no future without now. Now is the time to pray and fast. Only too soon your chances will be gone and you will wish you had devoted more time to your spiritual life and to helping others. Now is the time to busy yourself with My work. Now, now, now!

*173) (Prayer) I am poured out for You, O Lord! I care not what this world brings as long as You have promised to stay with me. I empty myself into Your heart and await the day You will hold me in Your arms. Caress me Lord with Your breath and keep me for Yourself. Do not turn Your back on me the way I have on you. Look toward me as the weak thing I am and have pity on me. Grant me what I ask of if it be for the good and do not turn your back on my pleadings but look at the sincerity with which I ask these favors of You. I know You are always with me and that You hear my every sigh, it is because of this that I know You also hear my pleadings, my heartfelt prayers, my longings. I know You love me and I know you will grant these wishes if they are in my best interest.*

I long for your soul. I look for you daily upon your awakening. I cry out to My people through you. Only a few listen to My words. It is a painful time for Me as so many of My children turn away and follow other gods. They worship their free time to play games and twitter away at nothings when they could be helping

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

others and lending assistance in the community. Use time wisely. Once it is gone you cannot get it back. There is no returning to do something worthwhile to a time that has passed. If you are following My path you will be able to see all I expect of you. I am always available to lead you, to love you, to bring you into My own – but you need to ask, to pray, to love others. When you love others, you love Me. It is really so very simple – so simple – so easy. Love one another as I have loved you. Do for others as I have done unto you. Pray as I have taught you to pray. Believe as I have showed you My wounds. Do not be afraid to suffer for My sake.

Look to the Cross and see how I have suffered for You. See how that suffering has brought us closer together. See how My suffering changed the world. The suffering of those of the world is never wasted. All suffering has a purpose. The world blossoms on suffering done in My name. Take on suffering joyfully. Take up your cross and follow Me. You will never be sorry. You will never be away from Me. We will always be taking up “our” Cross together. You see your crosses are My crosses. Your sufferings are My sufferings. I am with you always, always, always.

174) You are so much more than you imagine. I hide your glory from you but it will be returned later when you reach My shores. I wish a special favor from you. Go into the streets and distribute My words. My hands will guide your hands. There are those who wait for Me so patiently but there are those who don't yet know Me. They cry out in the darkness and look for the Light which is hidden from them. How I long for the world to return to Me. How I long

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

for My Father to be honored in all hearts and in all homes. How would it be if I left you? You would be devastated and yet others have never had the opportunity to meet Me. Provide that opportunity. I will guide you.

175) *(Prayer) Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord. My heart is full oh Lord, for You have blessed me with Your loving kindnesses. I could never find ways to thank You but You give me avenues to show You, with my humanity, how I love You. I call Your name and You are already here. I whisper my desires, and You have already answered Me. How is it possible that I am so blessed? How is it possible for me to repay You? I cannot. I cannot. But You – You are accepting of the little I have to offer and You say that it is payment enough. Oh, my Lord! How thankful I am that You do not demand payment in full for my sins but You offer other ways in which I can gain graces to help make amends. Oh, my sweet Lord! Oh, my loving God. I adore You!*

Blessed, blessed are you. I count you as one of My faithful followers. I ask for continued prayers and fasting as Lent comes to a close. Keep Me in your mind continually throughout the reminder of My agony but also look at the lessons I tried to teach and emulate Me by following My example. Love much.

176) Enter into My peace. I come to you in your prayers and join you when you pray to My Father. He is all glory and it is right to honor and praise Him. He can do no wrong but He also finds it necessary to correct and sometimes punish wayward souls. He

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

would have all souls go to be with Him in heaven but sadly not all have a desire to join Him. Many refuse to believe in God and the graces poured out for them are dumped to the ground. The rain waters those lost graces and they return to My Father unaccepted and unwanted. You, My child, must bear fruit as you accept His grace. He expects His gift to be returned a hundred-fold. The more you use it, the more you will have. Graces are tumbling into the world so rapidly now that it ripples from one person to the next. Allow it to spread through you and then silence yourself and feel the presence of My angels. They minister to you so that you may have quiet moments. They carry your every wish to My Father and lay them at His feet.

Bring others to Him. Set an example by what you do and say. Never turn your back on a human need. If it is only a prayer you have to give, it is more than most. Trust – believe – hope and the needs of the world will be met through prayer and sacrifice. All things are possible with God, My Father, at the helm. Place Him in charge of your life and He will deliver you safely to the shores of Heaven. Love much. Trust much.

Believe, hope, pray, sacrifice. Come then – come home.

177) Trust in Me. I will not leave you alone for a moment. I am with you now and I will be with you always. Learn from the past. See how I was always leading you to where you are now. It is My wish that we stay close. You learn to feel My presence more and more as you age. I don't abandon My people. They may choose to leave Me but I will never choose to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

leave them. Open your heart and you will find it so easy to follow Me. Open your eyes and ears to the opportunities to serve Me. Caress My people in your heart which is united to Mine.

Bring Me with you as you go about your day. Make it a point to invite Me into your waking moments. How beautiful it is to be asked to spend time in the heart of My loves, My people, My own family of believers. How I cherish the time we spend together, particularly the times when we pray to My Father.

Cast Me not aside but carry Me spiritually on your shoulders. I can lead the way into places where you cannot see. I can direct your steps. You need only to follow My voice. Harken to My words, feel the caress of My love. Together we can add more souls to the heavenly voices already praising God.

178) Here is where I wait for you. In your heart is where I find you. It is a place where we can be together. A place that cannot be disturbed until the day your beating heart ceases to beat. On that day we will immediately be totally united in My heart. Heart-to-heart – that beautiful organ given to all men through the love of My Father. Pulsing blood throughout your earthly body but emulating the graces freely given you as they also take over the functions of your body, using that instrument to preach My love. Hold onto My heart – hold onto My hands. Keep them foremost in your mind as you traverse the world.

Pray, pray as never before. Pray by offering every small annoyance for the souls in Purgatory. Free them

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

so they will become My strong army. Free them as the walls of Purgatory open to allow the newest souls to enter for purification. Purge yourself of all sin. Keep your soul pure. I need your help, your prayers, your sacrifices. The world is in flux. See how I diffuse the acts of the devil. His power is waning. He is meeting his own destruction. The good in My people is unshakable and he is meeting with many failures as he attempts to mobilize his forces. They are growing weaker which discourages them. They prefer to return to Hell than to be surrounded by so many good people. They feel Me beating in the hearts of My people. They cannot penetrate those Godly walls. Their failures are multiplying. Good things will continue to come from bad events. What pain Satan is feeling now that his power is so compromised. More devils are returning to Hell – leaving the earth and My people. He looks about for help and finds none. They are deserting him, preferring Hell to being constantly reminded that My Father is in charge and He is bombarding His people with special graces and gifts to thwart the advances of Satan. This is God's world and He intends to take it back.

179) I bleed for you. It is My pleasure to do so. It is My love poured out. It is the fluid that sustains the world. Not a drop is wasted. It is all used to turn evil into good. You have been blessed in receiving My blood. You have been blessed in receiving My Body. Take what I offer – Myself – and use the power I give you through this consumption to spread My work throughout the world.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Where there is love, there I am. Where there is sorrow, I am there among the suffering. My arms are available to comfort. My shoulder, where the Cross left a grievous wound, is a place to rest your tired head. I would suffer it all again and again if I could bring just one person from the depths of hell. If I could hold that person in My arms, but sadly there are those who turn their back and walk toward their own destruction. I place so many graces in their path and they avoid them. I place events and scenes in their path and they refuse to open their eyes and their hearts. They are like stone, like the cold golden calf – they do not allow themselves to feel the warmth of the sun all around them. They remain cold and unmoving. People tire of them as they have nothing spiritual to offer. Their death is the end of them. These people – they must be thrust out of the path of destruction. These people need to be touched by My love - you can offer them My love – you can be the bump that appears in the road to hell. You can redirect them. Prayer is the way to bend their road, to put them on a different path, to wind their steps in My direction – to open their heart. If you cannot find it in yourself to step in their path and redirect them – you can pray without ceasing so that others will be forthcoming. I am sending such people to lead the world into a better place. Events are in the future which is now that will draw people by showing that there is such good abounding in the world. Others will want to be a part of this change. Invite them to pray with you.

179) “Do with Me what Thou wilt.” This I said to My Father when I knew full well of the suffering I would undergo, and yet it brought Me such pleasure to be

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

able to offer My free will up to Him and turn it over to Him for His blessing. Suffering has a very important role in the world. It is the offering that everyone can make in the silence of their heart. No one but the Lord must know of it - a quiet, a personal offering - so sweet the scent - so heady the perfume. And, oh, the blessings that are given in return - they cannot be measured in earthly terms. Offer up the sufferings and then store up the benefits. God does not forget the cry of His people. He forgets only their sins. Can you live with that? It's hard to imagine I know but, yes, God forgets the wrong of those truly penitent sinners. What joy, however, the goodness brings Him.

“Hear, Oh Lord, the sound of My plea!” and He does hear - and He responds - “I will do all for your best interests.” I will make you My own - a heavenly person - well on your path to the place I have prepared for you.”

I come to you today to settle your anxiety, to remind you that I am in charge, to settle My peace over your soul so that you may rest in My care. Blessings abound. Keep your heart in Mine - how can that not be a joy for you! Take the day as it unfolds. Surprises await!

180) *(Prayer) The sweet smell of flowers - surely the presence of St. Theresa whose autobiography I have just finished and who is My Confirmation saint, a saint of such joy and peace and love, if only I could emulate her to the fullest - or even wish to suffer - to be able to turn myself totally over to You my God - to lose the fear - to abandon myself to You - how You continue to*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*shower Me with Your love – and I am so poorly accepting of it all.*

Dearly beloved child – you are so loved because you love. You accept what you have and delight in what you are given. You come to visit Me and I delight in your presence. I see you there and I cannot help but be pleased. You ask and I cannot help but answer.

Rest your inner self deeply in My peace. Perform your daily tasks as usual but continue to stop often for a quiet reflection. You will always find Me there. I never turn My back on you. I never leave you. I am always speaking to you, directing you, and I never ever stop loving you. Ah – but the depths of My love are too much to fathom. You can feel it around you if you stop, clear your mind, and turn it over to Me for a moment or two. Blessed are they who seek Me out throughout the day. They shall surely find Me a welcome respite - a fountain of refreshing water – a cool breeze on a hot day and a warm breeze in the cold. Learn to recognize Me and turn your face toward Me at those needy times. Bask then in My light and presence. Take back the world from the edge of destruction. Take back those times of sin and blackness. Prayer is the key – sacrifice – fasting – poverty of spirit – all of these are keys to Heaven. – Blessed are they who seek Me out for they shall find Me readily waiting with open arms.

181) Blessed are those who care for Me through the care of others. Sufferings are in the world and, as difficult as they can be, they are opportunities to bring others closer to Me. Do not lose a chance to offer up

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

even small inconveniences to Me. Nothing is for naught. All is designed to bring Heaven closer.

Prayer is the channel that opens the way to Heaven. Prayer ascends and becomes blessed rain of graces opening the heavens. The more you pray, the more angels I will send to assist you in your needs. The more you suffer for My sake, the higher your place in Heaven.

Open your eyes to the wonders of God. Watch and wait as the power of the Holy Spirit enters into the situation and His gifts begin to take root and the tree of knowledge and awareness begins to bloom and grow.

There are things happening all over the world that are calling all good Christians to rejoice and raise their voices in prayer. The hour is approaching when darkness will be overcome by the Light of God. Bend your ear to the earth and keep your eyes raised to God.

182) *(Prayer) What a beautiful day You have given us Lord! How can we not be grateful? Your world is such a wonderful place full of so much beauty. It surrounds us with Your love if one only looks and takes it all in. You find new ways to please us and bring rays of sunshine into our lives. Perhaps by the song of a bird or a group of pelicans, we are aroused to look in awe at our surroundings. The sweet smell of a field of clover or the lapping of water on the shore or even the coolness of the breeze under a large tree – all bring thoughts of You and Your love for us. And friends – so many that You have placed in our path to nourish us and remind*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*us of how You have loved each of us no matter our foibles or our missteps. It is good Lord. Your world is good.*

How I have loved you. How it pleases Me to bring happiness and beauty into the lives of My people. How I love to set the scenes for viewing and touch those tactile senses. What joy when it is appreciated and not taken for granted.

183) “Those who put their trust in Me will find the satisfaction of being lifted to Heaven by a host of angels. I have surrounded you with good people who understand and support you as you experience a difficult time. I have relished the short snippets of time we had together this past week. What joy there is in Heaven when earthly souls look to God for peace and direction. Never underestimate the gifts I am willing to bestow on those who ask. Keep yourself centered with Me as I am always there. Trust and hope and love. Your rewards will be great in Heaven.

Rest now in the peace and knowledge that loving Me brings to you. Rejoice in My love for you.

184) You are going into a busy part of your life but know I am with you and I will comfort you. Find your center when the world closes in and look to the Heart of Jesus for your quiet. It is a time for us to draw closer and you will find peace in that closeness. You are walking the path I have laid out for you. It’s not always smooth but that is not because you are displeasing Me but it is so you may reach into a higher place beside Me. Those rough spots will draw strength from you – strength that I have given to you –

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

graces are more abundant during those rough moments – you have only to reach inside yourself where I reside to touch and access them. You find you can think of two things at once. Let one of them be prayer. . . . I never close a door that I don't open another one.

Two hearts and four hands can accomplish so much – you have only to work by My side. Be joyful when the world is bleakest. Turn your face to Me and I will take your hand and lead you forward – always forward – always toward the Light. The radiance of the Light will give you a clear path to Holiness. You have only to step into it and follow. You have only to find the love and direction that is offered in the Light of the World. Love much – and you will begin to find how much I love My people. Turn your back on evil by keeping a prayer in your heart. Step into a new life of peace of heart. Step into My life with both feet and allow Me to lead you home.

185) *(Prayer) Take me away Lord to where You and I can be alone and just dwell on each other's company. Take me to Your land of love and excitement in being in Your company alone. What pure joy I would find – spending the hours with You. And yet – this is Your promise – to never leave us – to bring us into Your own home – to introduce us to Your friends, Your family – to include me as one of Your own. How great is the anticipation! How marvelous Your generosity! How loving You are to such a mere soul struggling to live Your Word day by day, minute by minute! Pure joy – that is what You are to me now and Your gift of forevermore.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Slow it down. Take a breath. Listen to the peaceful sounds around you. Sort out those sounds that remind you of Me. Enjoy the sound of water running – the rushing sound of a stream – the splash of a swimming pool, the drizzle or plunge of a Baptism. Water comes from Me – from God – it carries life. The peacefulness of a soft rain drenches the earth. The power of a thunderstorm, the beating of a heavy rain, all gifts, all part of My plan. Who can make a thunderstorm? Who can stir up the wind? Who can make the ground fertile so that it springs up with massive trees? Who can love you so much that you are able to sit for hours and stare upon His Body and Blood, offered for love of you? Who?

*(Prayer) My Lord and My God! Such beauty You offer Lord, not just the world around me but the unseen beauty of the souls You send to be my friends and my family. Help me to look past the flesh, past the visual, past what is said and to see inside to the soul of each person. I want to see those seeds of goodness. I want to experience the joy of Your presence. I want to feel You in the core of their being. Help me Lord to see people as You see them. To love them with an unabashed joy. To offer them my own soul in return. Two spirits alive because of You. No chance meetings – all part of Your plan. Help me to be all You want me to be. Push me on Lord to the destiny You have chosen. Push me to You Lord. Push me home.*

186) Precious are you to Me who faithfully return again and again to spend time with Me. It is time well spent – do not concern yourself with other things left

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

undone. I will assist you and give you the time and the talent to complete all your projects.

*(Prayer) You are so beautiful Lord and so very good to Me. How can you love such imperfections? My life is so full of ups and downs and yet You follow me when I strike off on my own and lead me when the way is murky. I know You are always there to comfort, to laugh, to cry, to participate in my every emotion. You calm me when I am agitated. You soothe me when I am sorrowful. You provide insight when I am dumb. You are my rock, my solid rock in times of distress. How beautiful You are to me. How beautiful you are.*

Break from the ordinary. Call out in anguish and distress. Offer up your daily inconveniences. Pray for hope. Pray for love. Pray for a timely death. Heaven awaits you. Earth is but a blip in time as time is a figment of earth.

Crush the serpent. Hear Me and crush the serpent. Crush hatred. Crush dishonesty. Crush greed. Crush lust. Crush pride – crush these and you crush the serpent.

Do you not see the danger the serpent poses? He is steadily undermining Catholic beliefs by twisting the methods and the minds of those to whom the Word of God is entrusted. This generation demands leaders and it is woefully short on spiritual leaders. The snake is responsible for this. However, the prayers of the lay people are rising on the ashes of the earth and they are sending sweet odors to God on high. He follows those sweet smells back to the source and the needs for spiritual leadership touch His heart so tenderly

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

that these leaders are coming. These leaders will lead by example and teach tenderly and lovingly. You will have no difficulty picking them out. They are the representatives of My Son, Jesus, currently walking the earth – people are flocking to follow – they are following them as these new leaders are the result of those sweet-scented prayers.

A new earth awaits the next generation as a result of these new educators – these walking examples of Christ-like love. Just as the Jews were left behind because of their unbelief, the Church will also be left behind if these gifted leaders are only appreciated by the “Gentiles.”

187) *(Prayer) My Lord and My God – please have mercy on your people. So much evil has entered the world and You have allowed it. So many prayers ascending to You by Your faithful. Have You put them aside to allow this evil? Your ways are a mystery and yet you are here always. Lead us Lord. Please lead us – strongly and surely – do not abandon us - chastise us as You see fit – but do not abandon us. I can only hang my head for humanity and cry out to You in anguish for the behavior of Your people. I am so sorry for My own sins but also for the sins of the masses who do not try to amend their lives. I cry out for the suffering that is the direct result of the lack of prayer. Let my own miserable offerings ascend to You but let them be magnified by the suffering and life of Your Son. See my humble prayers in the Light of Christ. Bring us all home Lord. Help us to save those poor souls destined to hate for eternity. Pull with us those masses on the precipice of hell. Pull them away from the edge. Clear their*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*heads of earthly thought and give them visions of Heaven.*

Let us be together while there is still time – while there is still hope – while I still allow My Mother to plead the cause of humanity. How great My love for her that I continue to allow her to be present in the lives of the faithful. Push toward peace and harmony. Push toward kindness and gratitude. Push My words out to the many struggling people – My pilgrims looking and searching but so often in the wrong places.

Follow the longings of your heart. Follow Me – Follow Me – Follow Me – Trust Me – Trust Me – Trust Me – Love Me – Love Me – Love Me. Care for My priests. They have much to suffer. Be one with them as My Mother leads them strongly. Look upon them with love – just as you do Me. Look at the Cross. I am so tired and weary. My heart breaks open in love.

188) There is a saying the world has coined. That what God has wrought, no man is to change – or can change. However, prayer can influence world events like nothing else. Make every moment of your life a prayer. Each step can become an offering. Each breath can be the incense that purifies the world and brings everlasting peace. Never think you can't do this. Keep your mind in tune with Mine by prayer. Use your eyes as Mine by prayer. Use your hands as Mine by prayer. Use your love as Mine by seeing Me in everyone you meet. See Me in each face that passes you by. Look at the eyes and the feet and the hands of people – they are Mine if you will but pray for them.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Walls will come down. Hatred will cease. Love will conquer. Praise the Lord. Rejoice in His power and His goodness. My Father has His hand ready to slash out at the evil in the world. Pray for leniency. Pray with hope. Look for His responses in the actions of others. Wait for answers to come and pray for them to be a reason to rejoice and not to be scourging. Send the incense of prayer to My Father. He is sensitive to the prayers of His people.

Fight the devil with love. Fight the devil with sacrifice. Fight the devil with the gifts of your heart – united to My heart. Learn to love people as part of Me. Overlook all but the very heart of people. Look for Me in every face. Tend to people through prayer and actions. Learn from others. Be patient, kind, loving and never forget our time together. The chastisement is here – the time for repentance is nearly past. Expect the worst before I come. Never lose sight of the goal of heaven. I will never leave you – never –

189) *(Prayer) Keep me in Your presence Lord. Keep me close to You always.*

Hear My voice and draw near to Me. I am blessing this congregation and I will raise the veil of ignorance and apathy. I will make an example of the parish so its light will shine like a beacon in a storm.

Put aside concerns and learn to listen to My quiet voice inside your head. I am forever your companion and I whisper directions to you. If you set aside time for us, I will give the answers you long to know. Quiet time of prayer never goes unrewarded. Blessings abound of which you are never aware until the time

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

when you need them. Build up those blessings now while there is time. Push for the visual – the statue – lights – welcome the strangers – open the church to the poor – find answers in the world as you read the news. Find the goodness in people as they struggle for survival. Find Me in all people. I am only as close as you will let Me be. Surround yourself with My love by being amidst My people. Look for Me to light up the sky. It is a light of warning and a light of love. Never has there been such a need for light as now. Men have dipped so low as to be a danger not only to others but to themselves. Hatred is not My way – love is My way. Never hate anyone. You may dislike the actions of others but you must continue to show them love. Push for the status – the love of My Mother continues to bless this parish but she needs the help of the visual – she is willing to share her suffering with others in an effort to pull them closer to Me. Oh, how her suffering intensified My own. How I wished I could have spared her but how I love her for her love of Me. People need to see how love suffers. They need to be reminded that My Merciful Father allows suffering as atonement for not only personal sin but for the sins of others. He allowed Me to suffer for the sins of others so, of course, he allows you to do so also. Blessed are those who suffer and offer it up as sweet incense to My Father. Never be afraid of suffering. It is as sweet as any other gift you can offer. It is the essence of the path to heaven. Life is full of suffering but My Father metes it out to the benefit of humankind. Pray that you are given the grace to suffer happily for the repentance and the pardon of the sins of the world. Pray for joyful suffering.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

190) *(Prayer) What a blessing you give us Lord as we look at the lives of our friends.*

Like a flame in the night – My light is there to bring warmth to the darkness. As each person’s soul does a good deed, the flame burns brighter and spreads its warmth into the recesses of the coldest of hearts. That warmth reminds straying souls of My love for them. That soul needs to take the flame and ignite the lives and thus the hearts and souls of others. It is such a simple and easy path to heaven if souls will do this. Do unto others . . .

Do not boast. If you are blessed remember it is because I have allowed it. I expect you to give these blessings to others. I have entrusted them to you for disbursement. Do not hide it away but fertilize others so that your “land” will yield a heavenly crop. Hold tight to others and do not allow them to be lost. Praise the good. Ignore the wicked but pray that it is righted for that person. Sometimes it is necessary to overlook the ignorant in their mistakes, especially when it reflects poorly on your relationship with Me. Cry out to Me – especially cry out through My Mother – never think I won’t hear you. I know you. I know your every breath. You accept this fact – how silly to think I do not know your every thought, desire, and prayer.

I return you to My Father at your death. He will welcome you into our hearts and our home.

The world is in flux. People search but do not find. Hearts are opened and left wounded. The cares of the world seem to be ignored. Man wants innocence and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

yet seeks sinfulness. Man wants love and yet distributes hate. Man wants acceptance of others and yet sits high above others and refuses to accept them. It is in the poor of the world that salvation will be found. Take care of them and you take care of Me and thus you take care of yourself.

191) Bless the children of the parish. Enlist their help.

Cry out in hope. Close the doors to adversity by spending more time in prayer. Sunlight will be a sign for all that I am coming. Push away the clouds of doubt. Live your life as if I am already descending to judge the souls of all. Be ready. Be watchful. Observe others. Spend time in loving Me. The world is in flux. Neighbors turn against neighbors. Nothing is stable. Unrest abounds. Solid rock cracks and crumbles. Cities topple. Civilization shakes. Faith must remain strong during this time of chaos. Prayers and good works must bombard the gates of Heaven. Souls must turn to God for security. I AM – is the only constant. I AM WHO AM. I will lead My people through these tumultuous times. Peace awaits on the other side.

192) *(Prayer) Come let us adore Him!*

Come, enter into My life more fully by partaking of My passion. Come find the solace that the world cannot provide. Come to Me for your rest. Come to Me for your comfort. I am here for you. I will never leave you. I will not abandon My faithful people.

Take care that you do not offend others in the misconception that you are acting in My name. I can

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

provide the insight to others. It is up to them whether or not they accept the gift. Hardness of heart can be broken only by prayers directed through My Mother. Pray to her that those chains are released. Pray for the illumination which will bring release to the good that the parish can bring to the community – and even to the larger area as yet untouched by My Mother’s devoted children.

193) Look at the beauty of the sky. Watch the many ways it changes. I come to you through your senses to pull the world into thoughts of My Father and His many blessings. Listen to the sounds around you. Oh, the joy of the laughter of children. How My Mother enjoyed the giggles and smiles of the little Egyptian children as they played with Me! They held My hands as I learned to walk. I trusted their steadiness on their own feet. They showed Me the birds and together we listened to the sounds of nature. We felt the blessed rain after so long without it. We danced and sang and I offered it all to My Father. We touched hands and sensed the goodness of humanity. The earthly smell of the world after a rain or the smell of baking bread at My Mother’s hearth, and especially the smell of sawdust and freshly cut wood – all of these brought Me such joy and peace. My Father wants His people to love and enjoy the blessings of the earth. There are sensory pleasures all around us that remind us of the love of My Father. Most of all enjoy the pleasure of the company of others. Look into the beautiful faces of those around you. They are all fellow

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

travelers in this temporary world. Unite with them in love. Unite with them in prayer and worship. Come together in My name and My Father will shower you with blessings so abundant that you will gasp for breath.

Love My Mother. She is the guide that will keep you steadfast to My path. She has walked so many miles of this earth with Me. She guided My steps home from Egypt while My dear earthly father lead the way. She followed the will of My Father and carried Me with her. She was filled with the Holy Spirit and thus our home was a constant place of love. How I loved My home with My earthly parents and with the presence of My Heavenly Father and the Holy Spirit. How joyful! How loving! How I longed for it to last forever! But doing My Father's will lead Me on to other places. Learn from My obedience and the obedience of My earthly parents. Follow our example – pray and love. Be obedient to My Father and ask for heavenly intercession so you will not stray from the right path. As the sky changes constantly, so does life. Be ready for these upheavals through a life of prayer. Take advantage of all opportunities for grace. Experience what your senses are telling you. Follow Me. Follow Me. Follow Me. I will bring peace to the earth. Pray that My Mother continues to watch over and protect you. She intercedes for you and offers your prayers to Me by joining them with her own.

194) The poor are always with you. Caste your net among them and bring them into the church. Find the things you need in the generosity of the community. Take away all the parts of your past

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

that make this task revolting. All souls are precious in My sight. They are all My children. Look for solutions within the parish and the larger Catholic Services Community. Introduce others to the problem and watch as the answers unfold. I did not live a life of wealth but My Father provided all I needed. So shall He provide for the needs of others if enough people ask in My name.

Do not stress over your many obligations but be grateful you have been chosen to serve. Remember you can be instrumental in presenting thoughts through the channels of My people and My Mother and I will see that those people put forth My presence to the needy. I recognize the limitations on My people but I also know their abilities and their strengths. Like the parable of the mustard seed – an idea presented to the right people can grow into a huge tree of proportions one can only stand in awe of.

The shake-up of the community will bring out the best in all. There is an opportunity for the town to all become focused on what is really important. This will not come about by a single event but by a series of events. It is a process – like all of life – the coming together is the first step. Movement may appear slow but you can be sure that I am a part of it. I will be with you and them to lead. Direct your energy to what I place before you. It is not My intent to overwhelm you but you are one of My great resources and you must expect Me to use you – remember – this is what you have asked for. When you say “Here I am Lord” you

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

can expect that I will be with you, leading you and presenting you with opportunities to serve Me.

195) I come with a request that you do all in your power to honor My Mother. Do not overlook ways to draw people of all religions or people without religions to her. She studied My every wound. She memorized each one from the least to the worst. She entered into My sufferings and rejoiced in My triumphs. She gave Me strength when My own waivered. She will bring the world back to My Heart – one soul, one person, one family, one community at a time. A day of prayer and fasting would be the most favorable way to do this. Bring this as a suggestion to your priest but remember you are subject to his decisions on the issue.

Enter now into a covenant with Me. Agree that you will also pray and fast. If you want this to be the spiritual success that you hope, it must begin with you, with your initial group. Show by example. Let people know you are praying and fasting. Ask others to voluntarily join with you. So, so, so much can be so quickly accomplished using these simple tools – gestures of your love for Me and for My Mother. Do you think she did not pray and fast before My agony and crucifixion? Do you think she did not pray, fast and agonize over My entrance into public life? She was with Me in prayer from the moment the archangel appeared to her – but even before that she was such a joy to My Father by her life of prayer and devotion.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

196) My work in this parish is evident by the groups that perform their spiritual tasks with a joyful heart. When good Christians work together much can be accomplished – so much more so than a person working alone. I am sending graces into the world through My tireless Mother. She will direct them to the most lucrative places and thus turn many souls to Me. Her wounded heart beat only to do My will and that hasn't changed.

You will need to take a break soon and spend time in prayer rather than tasks. You must take time to renew your own spiritual soul so as to enter into the next phase of your time on earth refreshed and joyful. It is the joyful heart that is able to draw the most souls to Me. Sadness and sorrow can be found everywhere but not so pure joy. Pure joy is reflected in a pure sweetness that sends up a pleasant odor to My Father and allows for perfect worship of Him.

. . . . I know you are struggling right now but know I will remain with you. I am always beside you, behind you, and leading you. Always, always, always. Talk to Me. Pray to Me. Worship Me. It reaches Me with such a sweetness that My wounds heal over for a time and I can rejoice in reaching out to you. . . . Miracles are happening – little ones, big ones, under current ones – all is planned in the infinite wisdom of My Father who wishes to cleanse the earth for My second coming. All will be in His time – so the urgency – you, we, do not know the time My Father has chosen – preparedness is paramount – confessions, conversions – personal offering – all are ways to please Him. But ah – His

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

precious Mary – she is to lead this parish into a sanctuary of love.

197) Bend your head in prayerful adoration to My wounds. God understands the painful suffering of the heart. More than physical pain which can be seen, painful interior suffering is shared between God and His people in secret. It may come suddenly or build up over time. It seems worse at night when the light is gone. If you keep Me forever alight inside, I will bear the interior pain with you. We will walk that road together. Graces are freely given to those who are tortured on the inside and who come to Me for healing.

Enter now into My peace. Toss out the body and live in and for your soul. Do not be misled by events. Find your peace in Me and then go about your bodily business. Unite the will of your soul to Me and you will find yourself at peace. Feel how we can absorb into each other – how you are still free but, in your freedom, you wish to follow and be constantly with Me. Oh, the things you will see and experience if you will but turn your soul over to Me now while your body continues to be bound to the earth. Give Me this time every day. Practice it often. Circumvent your earthly cares by rising above them. There is your timeless world without end.

How much better to experience miraculous signs through the eyes of your soul than to see fleeting earthly miracles. You are capable of handling so much more with your spiritual interior life than you are

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

with your earthly body that will die and decay. Can't you see how much more important it is to care for your soul? You will present Me with your soul when you die – not with your body. To My eyes your soul is what I see. Make it beautiful for Me. That gives Me so much pleasure.

198) Allow your heart and mind to be still and wait with Me in love of My Father. Quiet yourself and think of the heavenly joys that have been promised. Wait for a sign of My affection for you. Hear Me in the recesses of your mind.

199) Behold the face of the Lord? Behold He who cometh! Behold the Lamb – glorious and resplendent in His glory.

Talk about love to others. Talk to them about the glory of Heaven. Show them the gospels where I talk of love but show them the Cross where I showed them My love. I gave My all to them to save them. I am looking for more souls to come to Me in their distress. How hard it is for this generation to find Me in the midst of such horror and hatred. It is because of this that I empty myself continually of graces that shower down upon the world. It is how I empty My love into each person individually. How the devil fights back. He uses every wile he has and he is cunning and sly. He slips in with discouragement and frustration. He makes the hunger pangs grow until this people gorge themselves with earthly treasures and pleasures. What an adversary My people have in him but it is a mere fleck compared to the powerful and mighty love God has for His people.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Do not lose trust My people. Do not be discouraged. Turn inward to Me and find your strength. Profess your love for Me. Show Me your love by your words, actions, and life style. Let Me see what is important to you in your life. Let Me care for you when you feel bombarded with things of the earth. Let Me show you the gifts what await you in Heaven. Open your eyes now to the beauty that surrounds you. I send you messages every day. I profess My Endless Love. I carry you over the tough spots. I keep you safely tucked under My seamless robe. I send you My Mother, My angels, My saints and My prophets. I give you My Body and Blood to consume. You have My all – do not be disheartened – you have My all!

200) *(Prayer) Oh Lord, please deliver the world from this great calamity You have pre-ordained. Please lessen the effects of it. Please multiply in graces the humble and fervent prayers of Your faithful servants, few though they may be. Please reach into the depth of Your Heart and bless us with Your Heavenly Blood and allow us to accept the suffering for many so as to turn them toward You before their death. Allow us to be Your hands and heart here on earth. Let us have the wherewithal to accept this suffering in Your name so that You may turn Your eyes to us again with a hunger that satisfies Your thirst for the salvation of all humanity. We are so worthlessly sinful without Your grace so abundantly showered upon us. Help us to be worthy of Your love and Your compassion. Treat us, not fairly as we would soon die if you did but treat us out of the enormous outpouring of Your love for us. Love us Lord in*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*our pitiful humanity. Love us Lord in our sinfulness. Love us Lord until we turn to You for our sustenance. Do not desert us now in our desperate circumstances. Turn the world of sorrow into a world full of joy in knowing You. Bring our lives to fruition by placing the means of obtaining graces at every corner of our world. Let us reach out for You in all manner of ways that please You. Bring us home to You, Oh Lord our God. Bring us home to live in Your bounty and love forever. Bring us to You Lord. Take us into Your Heart. Take us into the joy of Heaven. Bring us to live in the fulfillment of our hopes. Do not leave us to flounder. Lead us Lord, please in Your overflowing mercy. Lead us home.*

You have My word that You shall spend eternity in My heart – in My home – in the very center of love and peace. I will see to it that there are sufficient graces granted to your loved ones to bring them also to Me. Trust in Me. Expect to suffer but trust in Me and in My merciful heart.

My Mother has at her disposal all of the graces necessary to convert the world to My Sacred Heart. She will not leave a soul to flounder but will direct them firmly toward Me and thus fill the corners of Heaven so that it overflows with souls devoted to Me.

Worship Me – love Me – but remember I am King of the World – I rule with love but I also rule with justice.

201) *(Prayer) Hold me Lord. Talk to me. Tell me what You would have me to do. My hope is to please You – no matter how uncomfortable. Shower*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*down Your blessings in the form of Your wishes for Me. Make them loud and clear but help me to defer gently and agreeably with those who are the decision makers.*

Take from Me what you will but return to Me your gratitude and love. Reach up to the sky and feel with your heart My love for you. Carry Me with you in all your daily travels and see how I make your load lighter. There is no loss of love in Heaven, only the multiplication of love. It grows – like the unpruned grape vine. Love grows and entwines with all that comes in contact with it. It is the vine of life – the very blood of the Savior – the open arms ready to receive you and wrap you securely to the Heart of Christ. Come to Me all who are burdened and rest in the leaves of the vine of life. Come to Me all who are weary and find solace in the branches. Come to Me all who are thirsty and drink of the juice of the grapes. You are Mine and I will always take care of you. Never hesitate to ask for what you need. I am always at your disposal – call and I hear – even when you don't call I hear the groaning of your soul. I come but yet I am always here – with you – always – never leaving you – ever – being one with you and taking you by the hand to lead you into My home forever. Finish your time here on earth in a manner consistent with your life already lived and it will be such a pleasant walk into Heaven. I love you – I love you, I love you!

202) Continue to care for Me and you will never know death – I have conquered death many earth years gone by. You are fortunate to be able to come and stay with Me. It is My joy that you

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

take advantage of it. Pursue your current earthly commitments and I will continue to lead you home. It is with pleasure that I see you coming and My graces will pour forth to you for your efforts. Come into Me now and rest in My heart. Spend your day with Me there so that we may have our time together. Never fear your path now as it is crystal clear like a shimmering pond at midnight during a full moon. Press on with what comes to you and accept it as My will. Enjoy your family visits and bring My peace to their homes and hearts. Blessings are descending on all whom you visit. Graces will be left behind when you leave. Come now and relax in My heart.

- 203) There is a more peaceful time to come for you. I know you feel the drain on our time together. Those brief moments of prayer are a joy to Me. I fill your time with My work. You can find moments to pray as you work for Me. It is like singing, you are praying twice. Keep Me foremost in your mind as you go about your busy schedule. Look for Me in opportunities to help others – again another way of praying. Watch for the sorrow in others and meet their needs. I lead you in those moments. Bend a listening ear for the many sadnesses others are experiencing. Hear them inwardly crying out for someone to bear part of their burden. You can be that friend to them. You can be My ears on the earth. If you are attuned to Me, there is nothing that cannot be accomplished. If you only knew how many wonderful things you are

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

capable of with My help, you would cry in joy and wonderment. Reach for these things when I present the opportunities. See with your ears and hear with your eyes. Choose your gifts carefully. This will become clearer in the future.

Now you need to go and do My work. Blessings are being given to you freely during this holiday weekend. Use them well and come see Me next week. I love you child. I love you so much more than you can ever imagine. Do My work. Go in peace.

204) Come with Me to the water. I give life both physically and spiritually through the water. The earth was all water when I first made it. It teemed with life destined to become all sorts of living things. It continues to support all living things. Come – partake of My water – the stream of help from Heaven – the river of grace – the water of the spirit – My Heavenly water – bring life and change.

Blessed be you when you disperse My water to others. When you care for others, you care for Me.

I carry you with Me on your journey. I lead you and you do as I wish. I am the one who places opportunities in your path. I am the one who shows you where to plant your feet as you traverse My lifegiving paths. Do not look to either side or follow other paths. They have poor endings and then you must retrace your steps until you arrive back at the junction you mistook for My way. With prayer you will never take that wrong way. I hold your hand

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

firmly and lead you on. Follow Me. Do not give up.  
Follow Me.

205) *(Prayer) Where are they Lord? Where are they? Bring please Your worshipers, those who love You. Where are they when You cry out for love? Where are they when You wait so patiently? What a pity? They do not know what they are missing. They do not know the treasures that await. They do not know the joy of spending time with You. Where are they Lord? Where are they?*

And yet you come. Your mind races with earthly things that you wish to do. Things that need to be done and while so very important to earth bound people, so unimportant to heavenly life. Choose your battle ground. Choose wisely. I make all paths smooth for My people. Wait awhile with Me. Caress the thoughts of being here with Me.

*(Prayer) Oh what peace, what joy You give Me Lord! How You make my very being tremble with Your gift of presence! I cry out silently outwardly but I scream inwardly with thanks for all You give. Continue to bless me Lord. Give me the grace to know Your will and to follow it. The grace to know You better and to share that knowledge with others. The grace to love You more and to show that love to Your people. Bless me Lord with gifts of the Spirit. Allow these gifts to be permanently etched on my soul – to become one with my being – to shower the world with these gifts so others will want them as much as I do. Love me Lord until I hurt from Your love.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Open the doors to My church. I shall give it to those who search but have not yet found Me. Open the doors and I will open My heart. I have heard your cry and I respond in kind. I will in turn open the hearts and eyes of those who seek the truth, of those who wander lost in this sinful world. The day is coming when My lazy and self-absorbed people will search for Me but will find the tomb empty. They will look but find the Cross naked. They will search their heart but because they kept it closed when they were given a chance to open it to My love, they will find their heart is hardened and the door containing My love locked. They will be able to open its inner recesses only with prayer and fasting. They will wear sackcloth and repent but the road will be wearying and long. But I, in the end, will rescue them and bring them back to Me. I am coming to do this. I am Who am. I am caring for My people by allowing their suffering so they may search again for the smooth path. They make their own way rocky. Now they must remove those rocks through prayer and sacrifice. Now they must work toward a place to put their feet on solid ground. But I am available to help them every step of the way. I will not lose them. I will be their help and their salvation. I will assist them in carrying their cross. I will love them. I will love them. Oh, how I love them!

206) How silly you people can be. You don't see the powerful love I have for you. You are blinded by the things of the world. You can't grasp the fleetness of time. You should be spending this time allotted you in making changes in the world. Not massive upheavals but by making the world better, by showing My love through your actions. I tire only in that I cannot see

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the world I wish for. I tire because I so want My people to be happy in their love of the world and all its peoples. I thirst for the souls of all and I will continue to suffer the pangs of loneliness for each and every soul. Oh, how I love My people. Oh, how I love them.

Care for My people for Me. Love them and give them reasons to search for Me. Do not abandon Me. I suffer each time I am abandoned. I will never leave My people but I do not stop them when they turn their backs on Me. I still follow them hoping they will turn again, looking, searching, and I will already be there, arms opened wide, heart full of love, I will rush to receive them again. Such is My joy, My hope, the reason I came into the world – to save My people – all My people. There is enough love in My heart to save the people of the world ten times over – yes, a hundred times a thousand times over. Look for Me – everywhere you go – in everyone you see – in the faces in cars – in the faces of the crowd – look for Me. I am there, I am there, I am so much a part of every molecule, every fiber, every drop of water, in the air you breathe, in the ground beneath your feet – I am there, I am there. My love is shouting from the heavens, from the hearts of others, from the tabernacle, from the Host that searches you out each week, each day, each Sunday in the crowd – I look for you, I seek you, I long for your visits. It means you come for Me. That thrills Me through and through. I present you to My Father – ‘See she comes Father, she comes to visit. We must care for her. We must give so much more. We must touch her heart so she feels Our love, so she aches to be with us even more. She

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

comes. She is here. Please Father save a special draught of My own happiness and give it to her. When the time comes, allow Me to carry her to you and present her Myself. The Cross – My Cross – it has saved her. My passion has made her cry. We can make her perfect here Father. We can show her the love she desires.

207) I come to you today to bring you peace and joy. You know I am always with you despite your confusion and your busy life. You must take My work on joyfully and allow Me to lead you. Sometimes the simple way is the best and the most spiritually satisfying. Take your time and spend a peaceful day reflecting on what you have accomplished. The future will be blessed with the time you need to complete all you must do.

My Mother's passion is My passion. Her sorrows are My sorrows. There is no separating them. I feel her pain as she holds My dead body. She feels My joy that it is accomplished. It is the Old Testament and the New Testament in unison. It is the completion and the beginning. It is a moment to be grateful and full of praise for the Lord has made good on His promise of salvation. There is a springtime of new life about to overtake My church and the world. It is this newness that will so protect and ready My people for the chastisements that are to come. I am always present but I will send My angels to fight their last battle and they will again be victorious. No one will be lost as the devil will plummet to hell with all of his army and the gates will be locked forever. Believe it. Believe it. Believe it.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Quiet yourself and study My Body. You are in My Hands.

208) I have not promised, I have asked. I have not given directions I have simply pointed the way. You have the beauty of My words. Take from them what you need and give to others from their need. My heart is heavy.

Of course, I'm speaking to you. I come because you asked. You look for specific directions and you concern yourself when they do not come. Why is that so unusual? Our times are so different. Continue to watch and wait. The time will come when you least expect it and from someone you do not know as yet. You have much to learn and lots of time to be taught.

There are many beautiful people in the world and I wish to show you some of them. Your world, the one in which you live daily, is such a small part of it. It is to this small world that I have sent you. Changing even a small piece of My beloved earth can make a mountain out of a little valley. See I send the sun to cheer you. Your dedication cheers Me. What a joyful world this will be – small changes – large improvements.

Care for the people in your charge. Open your ears more than your mouth. Silence is generally the best answer when you feel uncomfortable. You can learn much from silence. That is a good time to be watchful. Listen to others with your heart. I speak to you when you are listening with your heart. I speak to you when you least expect it. I continue to challenge you and you respond in humanity and faithfulness. I continue

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

to come to you as you have much of My work yet to accomplish. Continue to learn My ways and to search for answers – they are all coming My child – they are all coming – in time, you will see, you will see. Your eyes are being opened and the possibilities are endless. The world is Mine to give as I see fit. Time works for Me. Relax and allow Me to set things up for you at the proper time.

209) You are My beloved. Just as you draw your strength from Me, so I draw My hope from you. Your prayers and your trials are all blessings for the world. The hope for the future lies in the prayers and sacrifices of today. The line of saints of those who are named and the myriads of hundreds of thousands unnamed – these – my people – are the hope of the world. The good that they accomplished in their lives is still prevalent today. They are the beacons of hope in this dark hour for the earth. They are lights for you to follow. If you emulate them, they will continue, through you, to light the path to heaven.

Sanctity breeds sanctity. Holiness begets holiness. Love brings forth charity and the world changes for the good. Trust in Me. Look to Me. I am always there to offer the means necessary for you to build a closer relationship with Me. Turn toward Me not only in time of crisis but during the smaller moments of doubts and confusion. My light will direct you and give you the courage you need in those difficult moments. Remember to call upon Me. I am always ready to help you – no matter the issue or the circumstance. Ask to look at others through My eyes. Ask to feel the needs of others in your heart the way

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

that I do. You will not be able to withhold assistance. Crawl to Me in your desperation and I will work through the issue with you. I will instruct you and lead you and keep you from straying from the path to Heaven.

I know of your many concerns and I know of your many hopes and wishes that you become a better person. I delight in your wishes to become closer to Me. I so enjoy our time together. I pray with you to My Father for you. There is nothing you do, there is no place you go, that I do not accompany you. Together we are a force to surmount the many obstacles in your life. Together we pull others into My fold. Together we move mountains and handle the small annoyances of your daily living. I bless your work. I bless your family. I cater to your spiritual needs. I love you. I love you. My heart bleeds with love of you. Catch your breath in the solitude where we meet.

Pray first – then work. Work for Me. Do not waste precious time. Things are moving quickly in the world. The devil is at his worst. All of heaven is involved in holding him back but until My Father enters into the conflict the power of the devil must be kept at bay by your prayers and the combined prayers of all the good people of humanity in heaven and on earth. The battle is raging. Disappointment is not to keep you from moving forward in a positive mode. Ready yourself for battle with the sacraments and an active prayer life. I go with you. I am your strength and your hope. My love for My people wins over the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

most hardened of hearts. Trust in Me and I will be there for you and for all.

Care for My people as I care for you. Enter into a new era – one of miracles and Light - an era of destruction but also of immense hope. Find others who are also struggling and encourage each other. Your work pleases Me – keep your schedule free enough to spend quality time with Me. I will renew you and refresh your outlook. Take care to notice the eyes of others. The eyes say volumes about the state of a person's soul. The eyes reflect the emotions of the heart and that heart soul is where I reside. Pull yourself into My arms – outreached to receive you. Pull yourself into My heart – opened to take you in.

I present your daily accomplishments to My Father. He is most pleased. You are becoming the person He intended for you to be. It has taken longer than it could have but you are in a good place now in your life.

Time to grow more and more spiritual. Time to enjoy the fruits of your spiritual labors. Reach out and touch others with what you have been given. Peace – I leave you with peace and love - My love and the love of My heavenly hosts of angels.

210) I come in peace and excitement as I join with you in the erection of the Shrine of Our Lady of Sorrows to My Mother. She is also excited and wishes to send many blessings upon your priest and your parish. It is a joy to hear all the prayers ascending from the many parishioners who are so devoted to the endeavor.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Continue to follow in the path of penance and prayer as the building begins.

You are leading more people than you know into holiness. So, therefore, do not be discouraged by your own family. I have promised you they will be together with us in Paradise. Concern yourself with the lost and the spiritually dry – those are so much in need of My love but they are more accepting of your love right now than My own. You must be My Heart and My Hands. You must show them Me through you. Do not be discouraged. I allow you to see the desperate need for love these people have – look into the pools of their eyes. I am there with them but they are blind and cannot see. Let them see Me through you. Reach out to their needs as you are able. Never turn your back as I am there. Do not walk away from displeasing situations and people without asking Me to intervene for your absence. I don't expect you to fix all the issues that are presented to you. They are teaching moments. They are subjects for reflection and prayer. Every moment of your life can be useful if you will only turn your heart and soul to Me to do with it as I see fit.

Pray for this intention – it will bring you such joy. Then we will truly be united as one.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

### **The Sixth Year**

211) Consume Me often and I remain in you. Dress up for Me – Dress your soul in My Body and Blood. Enter into Me as I enter into you. Close your eyes to the sins of the world and lead by example. There will always be who shun you because they cannot attain what you have. Keep coming to Me for your strength of spirit. Do not sit in sullenness when you do not feel appreciated. Speak only as there is a need. Do not hurt with your tongue. Be a beacon – a light – a person of purity. Keep your eyes on Me. My Body pulses in love. Forgiveness of My people comes so naturally it is like the way you blink your eyes. You do not even remember doing it. I do not remember your sins – but I do remember that you love Me.

Trust in yourself. As long as you follow Me – you can trust in yourself. Rocks in the path do not need to cause you to stumble. Walk around them and continue on the path I have laid out for you. Each person has a path of their own. Do not try to follow others but pick those who can lead you closer to Me. They can travel your path with you. Emulate My saints and they will lead you to Me. Float on the waters of kindness and you shall not sink into the waves of failure and depression.

Intensify your prayer life as you go into Lent. It will bring us closer and I will have more of your time to firmly lead you. Work with others in the spirit of love. Always look into their eyes so you become one with their pain and also their spirituality.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Remember – come to Me often – look for Me everywhere – listen for My voice – carry My load. Peace is My gift but the world is not ready for it. Peace is what you must offer to others. Peace –

212) *(Prayer) I come before the Lord confused and questioning. There is so much to be done and I feel I am not being proactive for You. Where do I spend my energies? How do You want Me to proceed?*

Prayer, Penance, Fasting.

*(Prayer) I am so humanly weak.*

You are not weak when I am with You. Prepare yourself with Prayer, Penance, and Fasting.

*(Prayer) Teach Me Lord to give up all for You and to give back all You require of me in time, talents, and money. Smooth the path You wish me to follow and light the way clearly.*

Pray for what you have requested.

*(Prayer) Where, when, how, what? I stumble around in darkness. The Light comes and I am so excited and ready to do Your will and then it fades and I go back to stumbling in the darkness.*

Breach the water. Come to Me in safety. Trust in My love for you. I will never deceive you. I can only give you good things. Wait for a sign. Look for Me in others in authority. Carry out My wishes as they become clearer. You have many good ideas, now talk about them. Get others interested. Invite the community to pray with you. Ask them to come to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

church. They are hungry and do not feel comfortable taking the first step alone. Offer them a hand. Pray for them. Be an example so others will follow your lead. Be My hands. Be My feet. Be My heart.

Cradle the lost souls in your arms. Cradle them in prayers. Ask My Mother to lead you to those in need. She will know what to do and she will tell you.

213) *(Prayer) I love you Lord. Shower me with Your tears if it will bring me closer to You. Enrich my life with the presence of Your Mother. Bless Me Lord. Do not forsake me for my idleness. Care for those I love and bring them closer to you.*

214) Peace be to you. I come as always in peace. Do not let the world get you down. Remember I am in charge of the world and of the movements of those in it. I allow the free will of My people and they are free to accept My path to heaven but I will not force this upon them. I will cajole and search and push them toward My path but if they persist in turning away they are not held fast. Do not fret over this as My Father is very generous in His graces. Many will be saved before their death comes. They will have much to repent but heaven still awaits them. Such a sorry state for My people, so few spend their lives searching for a closeness and a better understanding of the things of God. The world is materialistic to the point of losing their spirituality. They are obliterating the voice I have hidden in their hearts. They are listening instead to the growing noise inside their heads. This is driving them away from Me and when they tire of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the things of man they have a long path back to the understanding of the things of God.

Pray and fast for a speedy return of the world to My Father. He is all power and is to be given respect and love. He tires of so much greed and so little willingness to share with the poor. It is not just wealth but knowledge. Share your knowledge. Speak of Him. Bring up His name and how He wants the best for all, not just some. Come closer to Him through prayer and the sacraments and He will whisper to you and gently point out how you can spend your earthly time doing the most good possible.

You must not fear speaking of Me and our relationship.

While it is personal there are many more like you. Listen closer during your days and hear My voice give clear and succinct directions. Movement and change is fast approaching and it is necessary for you to stay attuned to My voice. Directions will be clear. Pray often. Keep your eyes open for the needs of My people. Watch to see what needs to be done and I will give you what you need to carry it out. MOVE on what you see and hear. Pray quickly and move quickly. There will rarely be a second chance because of the speed with which change is coming.

You will live to see many people chastised but also many turn their hearts and voices to My Father. Change is the catalyst for the reign of God. Change is needed to bring My people home. The fight is nearly over. Prayer is about to cover the world. The din will be heard throughout the heavens. Then will I send

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

forth My angels and saints to walk the earth and turn its baroness into pasture lands. Then will My feet again touch My beloved earth and the world of My people.

A warmth is spreading that will over power the current coldness of so many. The hateful people in so many corners of the world will grow old and die. They are the fertilizer for new growth to begin. This generation has offered little but the next generation will offer much. Feed their spirits with your offerings today of prayer and sacrifice. Allow them the opportunity to grow in My love. Feast with them on My Word. Devote time to nurturing them spiritually. Challenge them to read the Bible. Challenge them to write what they hear. Challenge them to grow in a spiritual and a loving way. And never, never cease praying for My younger generation. They are My witnesses, the hope for salvation. Their lives are to be beacons for future generations to follow. They will stand tall in the annals of time as lighthouses for all to follow. Pray much – rest little – do good deeds – love others – enter into My Kingdom knowing you have done all you could to be the “best version of yourself!” for Me, for you, for the world. I love you so much. Your overflowing heart could not stand it if you only knew the volume of My love for you. Scream it from the hill tops if you like – “God loves Me!” and yes, I believe in you.

215) Peace to you. Peace to your family. Bring the Bible to life and give My Book where you see fit.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

I come to you today in gladness, hope and also sorrow. My joy overflows to see you here. Your dedication to My projects pleases Me.

Look upon Me and praise Me. I so need the love of My people in these turbulent times. It is for such that I suffered. They are leaving Me in droves when I most need them to stay and help Me carry this last Cross – so much suffering to be unleashed, so much sadness – so little love. I cannot hold it off any longer. It is time to cleanse the world of sin and the horrors that have been perpetuated on humanity – by themselves. The devil is in his glory but as terrible as this period will be, it is his last attack against My people. I will unleash the very bowels of Heaven upon him and he will be deposited in the very center of his hell – a hell of his own making. A hell he desires more than Heaven. So sad and yet his choice is his own – it always has been – and yet I cannot help but love Him. He was such a splendid angel. A beauty to behold, full of goodness and power but then he challenged My Father and the battle of the angels ensued, such sadness to lose so many. Such emptiness but the Glory of God shown throughout the heavens as Lucifer tumbled to the depths of the hell he created. It is his world and he has spent all this time trying to populate it for this, his last challenge against the infinite powers of the Triune God.

Pray that many souls will be saved by the graces earned through the suffering of the martyrs. Pray for leniency. My Mother's hands will be the deterrent for many from the fires. She will use all her power through the graces of her spouse, the Holy Spirit and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

pluck multitudes of souls from everlasting torment. Souls will be given an earthly chance to choose between an eternity in Heaven or hell. During this turbulent time, God will suspend judgment until the last of the battle has ended. It will be during this time that My Mother's powers will crush the head of the serpent, the evil that tempted mankind from the very beginning – but an evil that cannot penetrate the soul of My Mother. He can never win over that prize. She will defeat him - lead the angels in bringing about his end. All of the heavens, angels, saints, unborn, all of purgatory, all of My earthly followers – the battle will rage for a number of years – it has begun and it will intensify, finally culminating in the victory of the Immaculate Heart of My Mother. Pray that you will be fighting this last battle from Heaven. In My mercy I will see to it.

*215) (Prayer) I am so tired today Lord. I offer my tiredness to You in anticipation of Your suffering on Good Friday. It is so little for so much but it is Yours to use as You see fit. Take the grumbling in my stomach and the aches and annoyances of my body and use it for good in the world. Bring me to happiness and peace with You where I may leave this tiresome body behind until You glorify it someday in Heaven.*

Have you not felt how pleased I am at the Pieta? Have you not seen the joy and anticipation of the parish? Look at the joy of My priest. See how he loves My Mother. Did you not feel the eyes of the passersby, the horns honk, the expectation and the love of the neighbors and friends? It is to be a beautiful day. How could I refuse that to My Blessed Mother? She

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

suffers much for the sinners in the world. She does this so willingly and joyfully. She will be rewarded by the saving of so many souls that the gates of hell will shudder at the loss.

Listen and hear the voices of so many despite the din of the world around you. Hear and believe when I tell you that this Shrine you have built will have many unforeseen repercussions in the little town of Southport. Hear and believe when I tell you that you cannot fathom the blessings I have prepared to bestow on this little community. Many will come. You will see – do not be frightened but feel the blessings descend. She is coming. You will know this – I will send her with an entourage of angels and saints to give blessings on the dedication of this Shrine.

*(Jesus prays to His Father)* Blessed are those who spend their lives bringing My word to others. Blessed are those who promote peace through love and prayer. Bless, oh God Almighty Father, this parish devoted to

My Sacred Heart. Bless it abundantly for erecting the Shrine to the Sorrowful Heart of Your Child, Your perfect Child, and My Mother and the Spouse of You, oh Holy Spirit. Send Your rays of hope to those destitute in this community. Allow the radiation of love to emanate from My Mother and My Statue so that all may feel the closeness of the love of God. I place the safety of this parish in Your hands. Let the spreading of the goodness found in each person begin. Peace, I go in peace.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

216) *(Prayer) Oh Blessed Savior, Son of the Most High – God all-beautiful and magnificent, my Lord and my God. Loving Son of my heavenly Father, born of a Virgin most pure, You I love, You I adore. You I bow down in worship. So unworthy as I am – so wretched a piece of humanity – and yet you raise me up and insist I do Your work. How can one so lowly become so blessed? How can one so totally human in faults be asked to do the work of one so almighty? How can this pitiful piece of womanhood be so blessed by her Lord and God? Lord I give You my aging. Do with me what Thou will.*

217) *(Prayer) – Mother – Mary my Mother - Let me rest in the safety and security of your arms. Let me trust you as the blessed baby Jesus did on that harrowing and long flight to Egypt. Let me put my trust in you that you will bring me closer to your little boy, your son, and my Lord. Carry me as you did Him and keep me safe. Teach me, lead me, pray with me, comfort me, sit with me, be my companion. Place my intentions before your Son. Intercede for me. When my earthly journey comes to a close be with me. Come to meet me and present me to your Son as one of your own. Hide my life's sins in the folds of your cloak so that He will see only the good I have done. Wipe my tears as I recount my failings. Place my hand in His so that He will usher me into Paradise. Thank you, Mary, my Mother, for giving me this opportunity to draw closer to Jesus through you. Thank you, Mary, for being my mother.*

218) I come in peace, love and celebration. The Shrine is beautiful and has already saved many souls.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

....

I go in peace and love . . . I leave you with a special blessing designed to help you see into the hearts of others so you may address their needs. Go in peace.

219) Oh, My child, you have much to say today and it delights Me to hear your many concerns. Can you not feel My interest in them all? Be assured I will be here helping you through each one. I can easily help you to organize your chores and see that each one in turn is done in a timely and appropriate manner. Be careful how you spend your free time and it will all fall into place for you. Do not neglect your friendships and make time for new ones as I place more and more people in your life. These are people designed to further your opportunities for obtaining graces. Soothe your ruffled feathers and we will get it all done together. I will help you to prioritize as there are things I have planned for you which have not yet occurred. I did not take away your current aches and pains but I will assure you they will not intensify. I need those sufferings to accomplish My own work in the parish. . . Much will occur and all of your prayers and sufferings that you have offered will be put into My service. Again, I ask you not to worry. Together much can be accomplished and also alleviated.

It is also a disappointment that this parish does not take better advantage of the spiritual needs that are not being addressed. You are correct in saying they need something to help them join as one to accomplish My works. What a force they could be!

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Nothing will happen overnight but the undercurrent is building.

My Mother is leading a procession of souls to Me and they are going to be responsible for breathing fresh life into the parish. Wait, be observant, and pray.

220) *(Prayer) Thank You Lord, God almighty, for the gift of life, for the opportunity to serve You, to spend time with You, to love You and to bask in the knowledge that You love me too.*

Take this glorious day and spend it at My feet. Be the servant of others. Take time to see into the hearts of those around you. Do not be too busy to care for the needy of heart. Listen attentively to the silent cries of the lonely. Bask in the sunlight of My love and pull others along with you.

*(Prayer) Open my ears Lord. Open my eyes Lord. Open my heart.*

You are moving along quickly now but there is still much to be done. Do not neglect your duties as wife in your daily efforts to please Me. I will take care of all those wandering thoughts you keep having. They are mere wisps of smoke in the wind. The struggle will never overwhelm you and you see you have the ability to use them for the good. Put your time to good use. Do not fritter it away on foolish things. I go with you. We travel together. You are to bring My peace into every home you enter. My love is yours to give as you see fit. Remind those you meet of how much I love them. I tell them but they do not listen. It is important for them to know.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Continue to observe and pray. My messages are about to become clearer. Prepare yourself through meditation, prayer, and spiritual reading. Continue to receive Me in daily communion. It is a help in keeping you united to Me. Come often.

221) You have come to me today with much to say. Rest in the knowledge that I hear you. Know that all I do is in your best interest – also all that I do not do. Never be discouraged and think I do not hear you or that your prayers and concerns are not being addressed. Your life pleases Me – you have many areas that are ready for growth and that will come with perseverance. Trust in Me.

Your many plans are exhausting for you but you are capable to much more than you think. Calm yourself and take things as they come. You are steadfast in your assurance that I will continue to care for you and I will also continue to care for your loved ones. . . . Offer up your discomforts for those souls who teeter on the brink of eternal damnation. Your discomforts can be turned into eternal happiness for a select few.

222) I come bearing gifts as always. Today you must consecrate yourself again to Me. Spend today in prayer as you go about your daily chores. There are special blessings which I am sending and I want your heart to be open to receiving them. Let Me caution you that they are not all easy but the rewards will be great in Heaven.

Warm yourself in My heart. Feel it beat for love of you. In unison we will spend the day - I giving, you

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

receiving. The Lamb of God is taking away the sins of the world. A new day is going to dawn when this present suffering has passed. A cleansing will take place unlike any that has been sent before. The world is in flux and it is always painful when changes occur for which I am the only source of help. My people understand this but those who have continually resisted My love will have a painful awakening. Do not fret – so many will be saved in this, the last cleansing of the world, that the devil will shrink in size because of the magnitude of souls who will be snatched from his clutches. All of this will happen before I, myself, return.

A peace will spread like smoke over a fire. It will invade all areas of the earth and obscure the sins like a dense fog in the early morning forest. This fog of haze will hide the sins of so many and give them an opportunity to turn to Me. When the sun does break through the earth will respond in multitudes of colors – flowers, trees, stones, pavements, and the happy faces and souls of My people. There will be nothing left for the devil. No place for him to take hold. He will be backed into hell by the sheer goodness that arises from the heavenly fog. The intensity of this darkness will depend on the wickedness and sinfulness of those being hidden. It will allow the penetration of light for those of My people who have remained faithful to Me. I will not desert them as they have proved their love for Me by the way they live their lives.

My churches will be safe places. My Mother will shield them from the devil and ward off any possible

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

thoughts of penetration. He will not prevail against the powers of Heaven – not against the souls of the just – not against My earth-bound flock. Trust Me – Trust Me – Trust Me. Do not be afraid, for I am with you always.

223) I hear your cry. Your cry comes unto Me. Life's road can be long and narrow but My people stay on the path. Keep your own prayers ascending and be assured that I hear and answer them. Come now – prepare for the day and know I travel with you – but know also I have blessed this home and it shall be fruitful.

224) I come bringing love and relaxation. It is a time to rejoice and renew – a respite before the coming winter. Do not concern yourself with worry but relax in My love. Do not wallow in sorrow or bitterness but turn to Me for your enjoyment and pleasure. Life is always going to be full of the unexpected but fear not, I am there and it is not unexpected, but in My Father's greater plan. Watch, wait, pray and you will be ready for all of life's occurrences. I am always beside you, encouraging you, loving you, showing you the right way, the straight path, the luminous steps you must take to get to heaven. Approach surefootedly and calmly. All is as it is supposed to be.

. . . . shush now – quiet yourself, place Me at your core for warmth, reach there when you need control and passion for life. Reach to Me who will hold you up against the storms of life. Reach and I will surround you with love.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Go now and serve Me through love and prayer and dedication to the responsibilities I have placed in your life. My love will sustain you even in your darkest hours. There is no need to search for Me for I am and will be your constant companion. I care for you beyond anything you can imagine. I have much yet to teach you and you are an avid learner. What joy to have such a pupil! Place yourself always in My care and relax while I take care of you.

225) *(Prayer) It is good to be here Lord. I have missed the solitude of Your presence. The hectic days of traveling are over for now and I am just now feeling I am back to visit and spend time with You in prayer. Thank You my Lord and God for a glorious vacation with good friends and perfect weather. Please use Me as You will to further Your work on earth.*

Would you like to draw ever closer to Me? Can you come without reservations? Can you put all your trust in Me? If you can do all this, I will show you a world you have not yet experienced. I will open doors to My heart that I have hidden just for you. Are you ready?

*(Prayer) Pull me in Lord. Let me be like a magnet sticking to metal. Let me be like a boat floating on the sea. Let me trust in You and fall in appreciation at Your feet. Cloak me with Your love and give me the strength and the faith to respond by deepening my own love for You.*

Cut down the trees that stand in the way of My vision for you. Empty your pockets to My poor and feed them from your wealth of knowledge. Give them a

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

home so as to worship Me in praise. Let Me lead you to this different life of dedication and love.

Woe to those who abandon Me. The world will become unsafe for them and they will have nowhere to find a place to rest. Turmoil will follow them and they will try to cut themselves free, without My help they will become more and more entangled. Pray for them to look to Me for help. A small prayer or offering of a small ache or pain can save many, many souls from destruction. Graces flow so freely that they nearly cover the world even when there is a small offering to Me of a suffering. Many are saved by this and so, so many more by attendance at Mass and the receiving of the Sacraments while in the state of grace. The evil souls will be shocked to feel their stupidity as they respond to the world graces descending in volumes. Conversion will become commonplace.

A new world rises from the ashes of the martyrs. The door is open now for the rising and falling.

226) *(Prayer) I come before You today in praise and thanksgiving for such a wonderful gift – that of Your Presence. Not only Your physical presence on the altar but Your physical presence in my heart. I pray You will never find reason to abandon me. Despite my multitude of faults, it's You I long for. It's You I return to again and again for my strength and my sanity. Oh, how I love You, my Lord and my God. Ever while present here with You I find such peace and joy. Please promise to stay with me always despite my sins and earthly thoughts that seem at times to be so dark and dismal without a*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*let up. Forgive me this Lord as I strive toward the person You wish me to become.*

You My child are blessed as you have said but you are also continually working at bringing yourself closer to Me. It is all I ask of My people. Your prayers are ascending in multiples as you see the need to pray for the welfare and health of so many and they are being heard and answered in so many different ways. Answers will be coming as to where you go from here. For now, enjoy your life. You have raised your children and they have chosen their own paths. It is as it should be. Do not fret over this. I need you much more in your parish than your children and grandchildren need you in their lives. Place your faith in Me and I will see to the care of your children and grandchildren and, yes – even your great grandchildren. All are securely in My care.

Plunge yourself wholeheartedly into enjoying this glorious summer that has been granted to you.

227) Blessed are the meek – blessed those who are servants of others – blessed are those who find the humblest of tasks and take them as their own. It is in caring for the least of My brethren that you care for Me. My people are needy and scattered. Draw them into parish community. Pull them gently with praises. Hover over them until they see Me in you. Grant them your smile as that is My smile. Grant them a loving caring word as that is Me they will see in you. You must be My representative and lead through example. Caring, loving, assisting, praying, smiling – all these are helpful ways to attract people to Me.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Oh, My little sleepy head, you struggle so to shake off the embers of sleep but you cannot do it. Look at Me and awake. Turn your mind toward Me and allow Me to write for you.

What joy I have today at the large numbers in Mass attendance. How delighted I am to see so many begin their day with Me. There will be much accomplished in the community today. It is My gift for such dedication. Hearts and purses will be moved and the poor will have My word preached to them. A peacefulness is descending on the day – a blanket of love and the Holy Spirit. Much can be accomplished in a short time. The world moves forward in a better state than yesterday. Come now enter into My heart – stop writing and visit Me.

228) What a glorious time for you today! Truly an unexpected day of rest. Do not fret over missing Mass; I am with you today as always. Let Me know what troubles you always – come to Me for direction and hope. You are in such a state of flux now but that will change as your life unfolds events that will challenge and inspire you. Trust in Me as you always do and look for strong directions to be given. It is a time to calm your life and rest before the next challenges. Remember you have asked to stay firmly in My footsteps and so you shall. Continue an active life of service and prayer and look into the eyes and faces of those you meet – especially today. It's a good day to practice and see and feel the thoughts and hearts of others. Come to Me often in silent conversation, make it a daily part of your prayer life. It is in that quiet time that I will refresh you and fill

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

you up with My love. Peace is coming. Await it in calm and happy anticipation. Love is here for all of My church family at Sacred Heart. Blessings abound for the taking. Do not be discouraged and do not let others pull you down. Keep your eyes and heart toward Me.

229) Grasp the meaning of the moment. Take to heart all occurring around you. There are murmurings about you that indicate the flux of even My most dedicated souls. Do not judge them as they have spiritual depths of which you are not aware. Be kind, love, listen, and grow in My grace.

Have you no questions today little one? Nothing to ask?

Cradle those thoughts in your self-consciousness and return to them in your need. It is I who enter the open door of your heart. It is I who present challenges and test your dedication. It is My love that you feel allowing you to grow in faith and truth. Anytime you feel abandoned or unsure, open your heart door to Me in silence and reflection. No matter the circumstances, I will be there to fill you with all you need to succeed in knowing and doing My will. Pray always that these tragic world events will be tempered by the good deeds of others. Pray too that the good will overcome the evil quickly. Remember, I can shorten or lengthen time. The evil events can last or be over with quickly. I am calling souls home in record numbers. My army is building. They pray here with Me and beseech Me to temper My Father's wrath.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

His just anger can be assuaged by the good deeds and prayers of His people.

There is much to conquer in the evil visible now. This is why I tell you to be an example for others.

*(Prayer) What can I do to prevent horrors and the attacks within and outside of the Church? You asked for questions and this is mine today.*

My Mother is prepared to become more involved visually so that the minds of those seeking to destroy My church will be unable to overcome the devotion to Mary. Those prayers can save the worst of the events which are to befall the church and humanity. Take all you can from Me and use it. I am at your disposal. Ask and you shall have it to help you in the battle which is already in process. Keep flicking those ludicrous thoughts from your mind – do not allow yourself to dwell on them. Quickly leave them and picture Me entering the open door of your heart. Keep Me with you and you will be able to do all I intend for You. My love and direction are there for the taking.

230) Enter into My peace. Join Me in prayer to beseech My Father to look upon the world in mercy. Though it seems evil has taken over, good is wafting through mankind through the graces earned by millenniums of faithful people. Continue to intensify your prayer life through words and works. You are getting the word out of all the many ways this parish gives of money, time, and talent. It brings community to the lonely and offers bread to the hungry. It takes care of the sick and the dying. It provides compassion

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

for those in need. Do not even think your time is worth little. It is worth much.

Caress Me through the Rosary. Just as things of the earth have multiple uses, so does prayer. It builds on itself until it can no longer stand on its own but must shower down on others who then begin to build up their own tower of prayer. All of these towers ascend to heaven in a most delightful play of love and longing. They are moved about almost like chess pieces into segments of the world where a kindness or a happy thought is needed. They bring comfort in ways only My Father knows. His angels are assigned to the many growing towers. They take the prayers and join them together until they form a web over the world. This web is a protection. It keeps the devil mired in his own depth of hatred. He does not realize he is being trapped – caught like a fly to be devoured by the towers of prayer.

A second tower level arises from the steeples of My churches. These are sturdy towers as they are made of the prayers of many. Those towers are particularly strong on days of Adoration and special Masses. They provide an impenetrable web where the devil is limited in his ability to destroy. He knows he will get caught in the web of prayers. He prefers to stay outside and wait for a break in the web. Pray that the web stays strong in My Church. Ask My Father for His continual protection. My Mother also pleads that He will allow her to manifest her own presence as a means of securing souls for heaven. Watch for signs of her as you walk the floors of the church. Ask, through prayer and the sacraments for her to make herself

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

known to the less faithful parishioners and to draw the community to Me. I search for them as My own lost sheep but My Mother finds them too and leads them to Me. Your prayers and hours of Adoration do much to intercede so this work can continue to be accomplished.

Live your life in My shadow. Follow Me in My footsteps. Walk with Me and I will lead you home. I love you and have you in the palm of My hand. Care for others. It gives Me such pleasure.

231) You have come today to be with Me - to renew and refresh your faith - to be led and given assurance that you are following Me to the best of your ability. You want to feel My presence and to communicate with Me in the silence of your mind.

It has been a long earthly time that I have been coming to you in a special way. Do not think I have done this only to abandon you. There are those who need special ways of communicating. You are one of those who needs Me, especially to speak freely to them, but your writings of our conversations will live on to help so, so many others. It is like building blocks. Others will read and begin to write themselves. What a joy to spread My words through My people. My angels abound around those who write for Me. They free them to do this by keeping their world in order or by giving them the ability to handle whatever befalls them. You are blessed with these gifts and they are readily apparent to others. Never be frustrated when you feel pulled in so many different directions. There

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

is a neediness to all and you can help satisfy this and bring them ever closer to Me.

Come to Me often. Find moments when it is just you and I. Give up so much of the daily computer and spend more time being productive in your prayer life. Take Me with you at all times. My angels are thrilled to be invited to accompany you. Be lost in our world but be present and dedicated in your own. Care for My people and let them know of their worth.

232) Concentrate on My Body and feel My presence in your heart. Ask during prayer for the assistance of My angels. They are always with Me and I with them.

You come in anticipation of receiving My love in a divine and unique way. I am always here for you and you will always be Mine. Do not fret over the actual feelings you experience when trying to pray. I choose when to enter into your physic so completely as to overwhelm you and when to remain silent as a whisper in the wind. Ignoring the tumult around you is often impossible but the grace lies in your wanting that silence where you so often find Me and then speaking your mind to Me so I may direct you. As you see, I lead your spiritual reading. I give you a moment to collect your thoughts before you speak. These are all the results of prayer. It keeps us on the same wave length or on the same thought page and it encourages you to grow in love and devotion for Me with a longing that will be satisfied only after death.

Be watchful for any small opening as the devil is wily and wicked and does not give up trying to lure all to himself – but he is lacking in love and My love is so

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

superior to his measly offerings that he cannot compete with what I have to offer My people. The devil can only offer you what you want in the moment. He cannot offer you anything that lasts. He never mentions what he will give you after death because he knows from personal experience the horrors of it. He has little to offer you but pain eternally, and even that is not his to give only My Father controls what punishment awaits those who die in grave sin. So, you see, you must flick the evil thoughts that come to all people at some time, flick them away for the brief respite you might receive from them and return to thoughts of the goodness of My Father and the eternity of happiness He has to give to all those who strive to be His people on earth. You were not made for hell or for earth but He made you only for you to be eternally happy with Him in heaven. Eternally – so much more than a brief moment in time on earth. God loves you and all of His people. The devil suffers because he refuses to accept God's love. Even he could be accepted if he would allow God's love to enter but he does not and will not and so he will suffer for eternity in a horror of his own making.

But you, little one, shall be at peace with Me in heaven. Your desire to be united on earth and your struggles to make this happen frequently are so much more pleasing to Me than you can know in your earthly life. Continue in your efforts toward learning centering prayer and know how happy I am when you work toward that end. Even when you fail or when disturbances overcome you, it delights me to see you try and I sometimes withhold your success in this type

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

of prayer because it delights Me when you long to be close to Me.

233) The earth and all its goodness cannot transcend the goodness God has in store for each one of us. Soaring in Heaven will be infinitely superior to anything on earth. The vividness of colors – all shades of and in between the colors of the universe. These are God's gifts – the gifts of His Kingdom. Jewels and diadems and clearness of vision – all will be part of what God has in store for those who love Him. Nothing is wanting. More is given than can be received. His love is the overpowering force of the universe. His love imbeds in each of us the ability to reach for Him and find Him. His love can be troublesome for those who err. His punishments are just and deserving. Woe to those who misuse His gifts. But happy the man who is following in the footsteps God has laid out for him. When you walk in those steps, you walk with God and God walks with you. Nothing is impossible. Nothing is more attuned to the universe. Nothing is more spiritually satisfying.

*(Prayer) Bring me to know these footsteps Lord and keep me on the right path – the most direct path to You. I long to be with You. I long to see Your face. I long to feel Your physical presence. I long-Lord how I long.*

Blessed those who long for the Lord for they shall receive their fill.

234) Coming to Me in prayer with a desire to meet with Me and sit awhile brings such joy to My heart. How special the time we spend together. How beneficial to you but also to the world. You may pray

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

in the silence of your heart where you will always find Me but the good of those prayers and of our time together sends rays of goodness throughout the world and enters into the most troubled hearts.

Enter in silence but leave in peace. The peace of heaven may be found in quiet prayer, a transcending of place and time into the sphere where God and His angels and saints live. There is a time for everything. I would never give you a task and expect you to complete it without giving you the time needed for that task. Use your time wisely. It is fleeting and gone in a flash. This is the time of your life where you have already earned your place in heaven but you now must spend your life in prayer and bring as many souls as possible with you. The good begets good just as evil begets evil. It is My wish that the prayers offered by My lifetime of faithful followers can counteract the evil to keep it from perpetuating in families and even in neighborhoods and countries. Nothing is impossible for God if enough people pray. God is so merciful, so loving, so kind, so generous that a small sacrifice or a quick prayer carries great weight. The tide of evil can be pushed back and drowned in the sea of good deeds and prayer.

Not everyone is as they seem. Only God can read the heart. Only God can fathom the real person. Only God has the power to redeem lost souls – ah, but prayer to assuage God, My Father, ah – how He cannot resist. How He cannot help but reach out with His power and glory and bring evil to its knees. The good shall be saved and the evil will dissipate leaving a world as

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

God intended it. When the world ends there will be no more sin.

Punishment of the good for whatever they have done in their lives will be no more as they will have paid for their sins and so have entered Heaven.

The evil will continue to burn in everlasting fire but they will sin no more. They have chosen poorly their fate but they will sin no more.

All will be at peace as long as they desire peace.

235) I come in understanding and love. There is no rest for those weary of war and strife. The devil is now at his finest and he expects to win this last fearful battle. My people should not fear him; however, he is setting himself up for his final fall from power. His destruction is lamentable but his victory will be so much less than he expects. My souls pray in perpetuity and they have overcome him already. His egotistical nature is too ignorant to see this. He rallies his forces to battle but the battle is already in God's eye and therefore it is over and the devil is nothing more than a speck in hell. He is no better than any of the other souls he has taken with him.

And now about you. The good that you have done will live on perpetually for many years. Take the time to reinvent your life as I direct you in reaching out to others in varying and different ways. So much good can be done in a short period of time as long as you desire it and come to Me for direction. I shall be more forthcoming and specific as you go into the future. You have earned trust and support from many souls in

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

heaven who can relate to your struggles. Speak with Heavenly souls often and ask for direction and help at all times when you are not sure or torn between choices. They are so very willing to be of assistance. Continue to care for others and lead them by example. You were right to pull out of an area where you were not accepted. Leave it behind you and move on as so much more awaits you and those who were true friends there will continue to be your friends now. Blessed are those who suffer abuse for their Christianity for they shall build up the church in heaven.

Care for those you love but be accepting of their disagreements with you. The many times you have reached out to others will come to fruition at a later time. I do not punish illness after death. Deceased parents often take on the responsibility for their children and grandchildren. Relax, it is all in God's time.

Follow My plans for you. Follow My footsteps that lead you. Follow My heart bursting with love of you. Then – come to Me fully at the end of your earthly life. Such joy awaits you and I so look forward to holding you.

236) Do you think I would not come to speak because of your appointment today? Why should I not be here with you when you made such an effort to get here? Come now tell me all about your joys and sorrows from this weekend. It is because I love you that I give to you. It is because you love me that I am so glorified in others. Sharing My words is easy when

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the time is ripe. Careful planning is not always necessary. Ask Me and I shall help you decide. It is always your choice but when you ask for My advice, I can more readily lead you home.

Are there other issues of concern? Voice them to Me so that you are more attuned to My thoughts on the best direction for you. Place your life in My hands so I may make it orderly for you. Relax in My love and turn to Me in all your distress and unsure times.

Borrowed time is better than no time. A small snippet of time is a moment of treasure. Caution is only a delay but can be useful when your direction is blurred. Time, time, time – it is such a joy to My people when they are free of it. Take Me with you now into your life and your week. Enjoy your company and set aside moments in time for us. I love you both and will see that you have good weather and a great visit.

237) Oh, my little one, so many thoughts, so many directions. You have choices to make. What pleases you is organization. What pleases others may be hobbies and learning new things. All are good in themselves but do not come cheap in your materialistic world. What brings you closer together and what makes you drift apart? Consider those things as you choose. You are not extravagant but you also deny yourself little. Live your life fully in Me and the choices become easier. Pray together often. Life changes quickly as you age and important things today will not seem important a few years later. Make living where you are work for you. Use your talents

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

for others and for My poor. In such a short period of time it will all mean nothing to you but you will have memories. Why not have good ones and not bitter ones. Consider your words and your choices carefully and leave the direction of your lives up to Me.

Now, what else interests you? You've done your own life changes in the last few weeks. Where are you going from here little one? Do I have something waiting to give you? Oh, but that is the delight of having Me for a lover. Surprises are My specialty. Miracles are My way of giving special gifts to those who love Me. Watch and wait – perhaps after Christmas – perhaps much later – time is not in My world – only yours. Learn patience, continue to pray, continue to come and speak with Me. Continue to love Me and all will be well.

Put your life in My hands and I will take care of you. Carefully consider each step you take before jumping in with both feet. Search out the right way through prayers. That muddle in your head will soon straighten itself out and you will feel more comfortable in your decisions.

238) Death where is your victory? Death where is your sting? My faithful do not fear death but look to it as the release from earthly torments and the opening of their minds to God alone.

Death is a blessing to My people. It is a joy to look forward to the end of the period of trial and the sweet bliss of Heaven. Never concern yourself about thoughts of dying alone. You are never alone at death

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

as all of Heaven waits in anticipation. Pray for a happy death – one free of serious sin. Pray for the graces necessary for a transition from one state of being to another with all your good works and deeds leading the way. Those last moments are serene and peaceful for My people. Only the wicked should fear death as they have chosen to separate themselves from God. They have failed the period of trial and will live with their poor choices for eternity. Coddle the evil in your prayers that they may come to hear My voice calling them. As long as they have breath, they have time to repent and come to Me, calling My name.

Just as I am with you today, I remain with you forever.

239) Come and join Me in My prayer to My Father for peace in your afflicted world. The union of prayers with this intention does so much good. As long as people pray, heaven answers. As long as people pray, the devil is routed out of even his most dedicated worshipers. As long as people pray the world will repair itself. Believe, trust, hope – God is among His people of prayer. More in touch with each soul than you can imagine, He brings His peace with Him. People of prayer cannot help but be touched by His loving hand. Glory to My Father in Heaven. Glory to His holy name. Peace to His people of prayer.

You child worry about much but you can accomplish so little when you spend time with worry. Your children are self-sufficient and have no need of your wisdom. They have made their way in the world and chosen their own paths. Of course, you will love them always and, of course, you will be loved by them but

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

do not fret not hearing from them. Trust Me to take care of them now that they have outgrown the need for motherly love and affection – at least they have outgrown the need for the childhood mother. Rejoice in their independence. Do not second guess their lifestyle choices. They are fortunate that they will be given earthly time to remedy any shortcomings. My Father has blessed them with interior help for their souls. His Spirit lives brilliantly in them and manifests Himself strongly when they are sorely tempted to stray. This does not make their lives easier – but holier – and therein is their salvation. You mother them through your prayers – and your prayers have been answered.

Now about your own methods of prayer. Your hands are your prayers. Your gifts to others come from hours of working with your hands. This is as much of an offering – a communion – as interior silence. Not everyone is given the same opportunities for prayer. Therefore, they find alternative ways of worship. You find time to spend with Me. You eke out moments throughout the day, in fact, you have to force yourself away from prayer in order to accomplish daily chores and the work of your hands takes that place. Do you think we could have had these conversations without the presence of the Spirit? The Spirit is love child, it binds us together. He is the peace you feel when we speak. He keeps you from dying of longing. You feel His presence in your heart – in your whole being. You do more than feel Him – you hear Him through our conversations. Enjoy His response to you, “I am here, Child, I am here, feel Me love you.” Tear down your wall of self-sufficiency and just be in the Spirit. Open

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the walls of your heart. The more you open yourself to the pining's of the Spirit the more His light will shine through you. Call on Him, turn inward to Him. You speak to My Father and Mother; now speak also to My Spirit. His love encompasses all. Use the Spirit to put yourself in the presence of God the Trinity.

240) *(Prayer) Oh, to see You my Lord and my God. Oh, to spend this time with You. What better could I do than this. It refreshes my soul and brings life to me. How I love Thee my Lord and my God and how grateful I am to feel that love returned a hundred-fold.*

You, My child, how I love to hear you speak to Me in such words of earthly longing and confusion. How tied down you become and how easily does your mind return to earthly things. I wish to lift you above these interruptions in your spiritual journey. I am sending you several blessings today to help you find more clearly your direction and the path to holiness.

The longings you feel are a blessing because it is a way to keep you focused on your heavenly goal. Do not be discouraged by earthly happenings. All is leading to a deeper understanding of all humanity. Pray for the souls of those most affected by the troubles of the world. Events unfold always and time resolves them but I must have the souls of those living now. Say the prayers I send you for this purpose. The repose of the soul helps those who have been given grace enough to save themselves from hell but I want more from you. I want you to attach your prayers to the souls of the living dead. This can be difficult and it can mean much suffering for you. Can you bear it? Will you give it a

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

try? Even small things can be offered to Me with results that will be magnified as others join you in prayer. Lead strongly when the opportunities are set in front of you. Pray openly when you feel the urge. Walk strongly when you are doing My work. Enter into the souls of the living dead with confidence that the Holy Spirit will go with you. Angels will light the way. You will know those who need this intense prayer as they will be pointed out to you. Draw others into this important way of praying. I will provide the openings and the Holy Spirit will provide the courage and the words. Do not fear.

Return to Me and I will refresh your spirit with My love and each time you will be stronger and more forcefully able to perform this exorcism. Have confidence in Me. Do not cease praying. Do not cease coming. Do not cease trusting in Me. I will lead you home.

241) *(Prayer) I adore Thee oh Christ and I praise Thee because by Your Holy Cross salvation has come to a world of sin.*

What joy for Me to be born of Mary! How could My Father have given Me a more perfect gift for My birth than Mary My Mother! Her love for Me surmounted all. Her love was given freely and totally. Her total commitment to the will of My Father is a most precious gift back to Him. Life was never easy for her. She was tested continually and always, always she responded in love and gratitude for the gift of being My Mother. She has never left Me. Pray to her as she is the bridge between God and man. Her prayers are

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

always answered. My joy! My love! My perfect Mother, the world's Mother – the Church's Mother, and your Mother.

Care for Me during the celebration of My Nativity by caring for others. Bring joy to others by your presence and by keeping the season one of prayerful joy. Eke out moments in your busy household to find time to pray. Draw others into prayer with you.

Open your heart to those less fortunate. You do not need to give monetarily when you can give prayerfully. I can take care of those for whom you pray but people need prayer more than money. Prayer can move mountains but what can money purchase – what can it do for a person's soul. Unite yourself to others through your souls and pray as if you were that person yourself. Come closer to Me in prayer as the season of My birth approaches. Come closer and let us walk through the next few weeks together.

242) *(Prayer) Please God, continue to take care of us today as you always have. You know me inside and out. You know my thoughts and wishes – You know what I will need before I do. I cannot fear as long as You travel this road with me. Send Your blessings to us today and heal us.*

You child are always safe with Me. Rest in My love and know all is well today. Press on with the work before you and wait patiently and prayerfully for My next project for you. Teach others through a quiet smile and acknowledge their presence. All souls need recognition.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

243) Open your heart to Me for today I bleed for the world – darkness has descended and the end is near. Prayers of My faithful have kept it at bay for a number of years but the shades of night are falling and soon the world will be shadowed in the darkness as black as the souls of the evil ones in the world. I am with you always so do not fear but intensify your prayers. Spend time in quiet and listen for Me. I cry out to you. I cry out to all My people. Grasp the few years that are left and convert as many souls as time allows. Sufferings are diamonds. Prayers are gold. Good deeds rain like silver droplets. There is no turning back but there is still good that will swell from the good of the earth and plow through the dark days ahead.

Do not hesitate to free yourself from earthly things and concentrate on things of God. Bring others to yourself. Spread the words. Send them out. Say they may be copied. Encourage them to be read. Open hearts by offering them. God comes to those who wait and blessings to those who waited. Do not hesitate, the time is drawing near.

244) Blessed are those who suffer and offer it to Me for the salvation of souls. I need souls – I need My devoted people to pray, suffer, sacrifice, attend the sacraments and do good deeds, all for the salvation of souls. There are many in the devil's group but your good works can force him to release his grasp. Those hardened souls will then feel the sweetness of My spirit. They will not be able to return to a life void of Me. Pray and offer up all you do for the salvation of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

these lost souls. Trust Me to take care of all else you wish and need. Pray and trust Me.

My Father is so delighted when My people pray and the souls of the damned are turned free of evil before they die. He will hear even the unspoken thoughts and hidden wishes of those who pray and will grant them as the devil is routed. That soul is another conquest He can give to Me for My horrendous earthly death. He never tires of giving, even to Me. What joy in heaven over those redeemed souls! Once released from the devil, those souls are hovered over and saints and angels direct their paths. See how urgent it is but see also how such a small offering can turn into a miraculous saving of a soul. Reach beyond what you can see and allow My Father to place your prayers in the most useful of places. The combination of prayers makes a straight pathway for the lost sheep of the world.

All else is in God's hands too – trust in My Father as you trust in Me. You will have safe passages today in all of your endeavors. You are being protected from the evil storms around you. Pray, love, trust.

245) Do not fret child that your mind is wandering today. Have you no thoughts that you can bring to Me? I can help with them. Study the flame of the candle. It whips about, subject to the very smallest of breath that passes by. It jumps up and squats down. It wiggles this way and that but all the while its presence gives praise to Me. It never leaves until I have left to return to the Tabernacle. The light of the candle reflects off the monstrance and turns vivid

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

hues of brilliant golds, oranges, and reds. The little candle's light is reflected out into the room and yet there are moments when it is perfectly straight and still. So still, you can see the dark core at the bottom center of the flame and then it's off again to wiggle and squirm and blow this way and that. But never is its light diminished. It is this way with your mind. It wanders and flits about but you never leave Me. You stay and eventually your mind collects itself and we are together again – yet in reality we have always been together.

So much misery in the world, so many people try to put out My flame of love for them. It would be so much better for them had they never been born. Conceived in love, dying in hate, bathed in the eternal shroud of the devil, these are the ones who must be rescued. Snatch them from their doom and let the light of My Spirit penetrate their darkness. Give them a second – even a millisecond with that Light touching their soul – a burning flame of light that they will want to return to, a truth embedded in their being.

Do not fret little one, things are happening due to your offerings. Moments are happening to those for whom you pray. Eventually others will join you in this type of prayer. Trust that My Father has you and all of your personal prayers in His hands. He will continue to take care of even your smallest concerns so that all of your own prayers and pinings can be given over to saving the souls of those now damned. It is a difficult task He asks of you, but He is showering you with the ability to do it by taking on your own burdens.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Go in peace and walk with God.

246) My Father, as you have seen, has taken over your concerns. You must offer all up for the souls of those in devastating states of sin. Complain less – tolerate more – reach for understanding. Count your blessings and then give away more. Have patience. Forgive and forget. Think before you speak. Speak less and pray more.

Never forget to spend time with Me. Those who you care for will not desert you because you spend time with Me. But you have plenty of other times when you can pull yourself from the computer and attend to those phone calls you need to make. Your friends, your family, all are important and your contact with them is to be kept up. Attend to those calls and needs and get your life in order. Lent is a good time for this. Your penance is often just picking up the phone or dropping a note or an email. It is something that will be appreciated by the recipients. Strike a happy medium to keep yourself from becoming so overinvolved.

Cast your net wider – see if you can't reach more people. Your book is nearly ready. Pray before each one you give away. Listen to My voice. We will deliver them together. They must reach the right people who can spread them out. You will find this easy as I will lead you strongly. Rest in the peace of the suffering I experienced but offered up to My Father for all of humanity. Enter Lent with joy.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

247) Your mind wanders again but your intentions are good. Lose yourself in Me and the earthly noises and annoyances will disappear while we are together.

Reflection is good at all times of the day and night. It is not lost but put to use as the graces fly to those in need. The graces given in generosity are multiplied and joined with graces from past souls who have earned their place in heaven. No graces are lost but are multiplied and joined until they are sufficient to combat the evil wiles of the devil. As cunning and deceitful as he is, he is nothing compared to the graces and works of the soul of God – of the Spirit – of all love – of all holiness – the God of all. The devil is a mere speck. Never fear the devil as long as you are under My care. Pray for those who have chosen the things of the earth. Pray for those bent on destruction and avarice. Pray that they save their souls by listening and heeding the inner voice which your prayers, joined with many others, are having an effect on and that will change the souls of the damned. Pray and listen. God is directing more and more people so that His mission can be accomplished. He desires to save those hardened souls and give them to His son. He desires those souls to enter heaven – snatched at the last moment from the claws of the devil. One less soul for the devil lessens his power. He shrinks from areas where graces flow and penetrate the hearts of people he felt were his for the taking. This means he must work harder. He must provide earthly pleasure and satisfaction in the evil of the world. He keeps his souls by showering them with earthly power, importance, and the greed that goes with them.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Continue to come. Continue to pray. Continue to receive the sacraments. Continue to do penance. Continue to offer all for the souls of those still in the clutches of the devil. Once a flame arises from a flicker, a candle burns and the power of the devil is split asunder as the smoke ascends to My Father. He then sends even more graces and asks for more prayers so that the flame will grow enough to smother out the voice of the devil. When those nearly lost souls reach the heavens – they become the worker bees to bring the souls of their cohorts back to God. Soon the tide will turn but not before darkness and death shadow the earth and pierce the hearts and souls of even My most faithful follower. They will not turn against Me then but intensify their prayers. It will be a time when the angels and saints will spread themselves throughout the world and actively confront the evil as it tries to penetrate the souls of the just. They are the armor of God and they will justifiably fight for Him. Fear not – all is going to end with the glorification of My Father and the vindication of My Son.

248) Reach out for Me in My suffering. Shoulder some of My burden. Keep the fast by eating less and doing more. Good works and prayers must be intensified during this time. Catch others in good deeds and let them know they are loved.

Don't offer to do what you cannot do unless it is for the purposes of the Lord. Cry out in anguish at the state of the world and look for severe punishment to ensue. God is angry and will take action at the appropriate time. My Mother will leave the world

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

then and attend spiritually to her devoted followers. She will lead them through the holocaust with her legions of angels. Fear not, little ones, you will not be abandoned but offer all to Me for reparation of the horrific sins of so many. War is upon you and yet I am there. Evil is abundant and yet I am there for you. The devil reigns but for only this time – then he will be banished forever. The reign of peace comes but at such a cost.

You must take what is sent to you. Sacrifice and prayer answers all. Come often. I will be here for you.

249) *(Prayer) I adore You my Lord and my God. I am so humbled and ashamed of my sins. I want to hide my face from you but then I would be hiding it from Your all forgiving love. That would be so painful I don't think I could endure it. Come to me in my sinfulness and give me assurance of Your love.*

My Cross was My assurance child but so much more is My presence in your life. I care for you as a sinner, yes, but a repentant sinner. Those sins of the past are gone and forgotten – you must let them go too. They should not hold you back from growing in holiness. My people are just that – My people – Mine – do not think I will abandon you over sins that you have sorrow for. Confess, mean it, agree to never relapse into sin again but I will be here if you do and I will forgive you again and again and again. My love is endless and so is My forgiveness.

You may relax and continue to put your trust in Me.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

You are being called to other things. It is time to make  
great leaps and bounds in your spirituality. I will  
gently lead you and your hand will always be in mine.  
Come now . . .

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

### **The Last Three Years**

#### **The Seventh Year**

272) If you would come to Me in your sorrows, you would find solace. Who could understand sorrow more than My Holy Mother? Her life was exemplary and yet her sorrows were such that they pierced her heart. Yet she held them in her heart and pondered and prayed throughout her life. I am also with you and all My people in these sorrows.

Remember all prayers are answered. They may not be answered the way you expect but each prayer gets individual attention and there are many angels assigned to each one. Be reassured that all will be well. Relax in My heart until the storms subside. Enter into My peace.

273) I come to you in your grief and confusion. I am your Rock, your Solace, your Friend. I love you and you are not displeasing Me. Continue to come and place all your trust in Me for a pleasing outcome to all your concerns.

Take a piece of your heart and leave it here with Me. I will care for it and place it with My own. This way we can never be separated. A jewel, a crown, but also a crown made of sweet thorns. You will continue to walk the path I have laid out for you child. You are blessed in so many ways and blessings do not come without earning them.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

I am here for you now and will continue to be with you – even more closely than you can now imagine. As your prayer life intensifies, you will begin to see the Way of the Cross more clearly. The cobbled path, the blood-soaked dirt, the thrown stones, the spitting and the hateful voices – but you will recognize them and they are still My people. Bury yourself in your prayers and in My presence. Call to Me and I will always, always let you know I am there. The more silently you suffer, the more jewels you earn in Heaven. You must earn all of your heavenly gifts here on earth. These you can give out to others when you are with Me and yet your own will never diminish. You see, what you earn is what you can give. Oh, I see you are grasping this new revelation.

You are approaching your final years and you have had a lifetime of preparation for them. Use your gifts wisely and prudently. Silently giving to others is a wise use of grace. Enter into these years with joy and anticipation for your encounter with death. Do not fear it but relish the thought that each day brings you one step closer to eternal happiness. Greet each morning as a friend who gifts you with more time to pray and prepare. Be joyous and happy as you come to Me each day. A cheerful giver is always a joy but also is a grateful receiver. I love you always and look forward to more time for us to talk.so

274) Offer up your sadness. Bring your hurts to Me. Continue to pray and ask forgiveness for those who have harmed you. I will give you courage to continue to do My work. The words you use, choose them carefully. Ask Me for help before you offer your own.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Cry to Me. Bring Me all your worldly troubles. The confusion you feel is part of the life that the earthly must endure. Clarification is not what you need. Just love unconditionally. Be there when needed. Make your own holidays. Make your own celebrations. Enjoy the years that are left of your marriage. Stop being unduly concerned about your children. They have the basis for a good Christian life but now make their own choices. They are going to make mistakes but that is not your job to fix them. Help when it is requested but stay out when it is not. Call more often and visit when asked.

Remember your grandchildren by calls, cards, visits, special treats. Look for small mailable things. Even though they are growing, everyone likes mail. Give them something memorable. Holy cards, a special medal, a picture, a story, something that reminded you of them, a bookmark, a balloon, a gift certificate to eat at a fast food, a small book or poster, a joke, use your imagination and think about where they are in their lives now.

275) I care for you a great deal. Continue to come spend time with Me. Trust your cares to My Father. He will not disappoint you. Use your time for good and do not be concern over things outside of your control. Watch the mail for information in areas where you can help. Torment is always going to find My people but it cannot consume them. Leave your everyday offerings at My feet and I will be with you. I carry them on the shoulders of the angels to My Father in Heaven. They are dispersed to those designated as your helpers. Never fear that I do not

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

hear or care – keep coming to Me and we will spend the rest of your earthly life and all eternity together.

Take My blessings and disperse them wherever you go. I give them to you for this purpose. Send up offerings of time and prayer but also spend time alone with Me and just sit with Me in quiet.

I love what you do but you must be aware of how others perceive you. Catch yourself before you speak. Act only after we have spoken in prayer. Learn to let go and let others – even if they fail – people learn by their failures.

Carry My cross and I will assist you in carrying your own.

276) The blessings – Are you counting your blessings? So many have been given and yet so few are receptive to them. They are taken for granted. All that you are given is to be used for the glory of God and the conversion of sinners. There is no distinction in the love showered on God's people but not all are loving Me back – not even in small ways. It dulls their gifts and keeps them from using them in the manner I would like.

I speak to you today of death. So many are terrified of the thought of it yet it is the most beautiful experience and one prepared especially for each individual. If one thinks of themselves as a caterpillar – a small worm that learns to cope in the world, God feeds and clothes the small worm and it grows into a delightful caterpillar. It is up to the caterpillar to take care of itself so that it will eventually be able to construct its

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

own tomb. If it does not construct it well and in a safe place, it will die. Ah, but if it takes the time to prepare and make a solid tomb, then it will morph into a magnificent and soaring butterfly.

So it is with My people. If they spend their lives in preparation for the tomb, they will emerge from their earthly trappings and body into their life of glory in heaven.

One must think of death as the caterpillar. It is a death of the self you now know into the hope and trust of the dying. It is simply a morphing from one life to another. It is not the end of a life but the continuation in the life that you were made for. A life in union with God – a glorious unveiling of your new transformed life – a new exciting way to be for eternity – a home – a haven – your Heaven. Oh, the joy that awaits!

277) Proclaim the Word of the Lord. Take the news to the rooftops. Look again to the heavens from whence I shall come. Be watchful. Be prudent. Be wise, the hour is unknown to all but My Father. You shall see the angels of the Lord coming in myriads of colors – each designed for a specific task. The pink will pick quickly the flowers of My heart and bring them unharmed to Me. The blue will be taken to My Mother who will prepare them for Heaven. They are nearly ready – but not quite. My angels of green will gather those who have fallen asleep in My green earth and unit them with their bodies. But woe to those for whom the angels in black appear, they have failed the test. They have turned their backs on all My advances.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

They have chosen death and so they shall have their wish.

Carry My love with you always. Give it away and I shall replenish it eight-fold. It cannot be contained. It can only multiply. There is joy coming into the world – something that has been withheld since My birth. There is a sense of peace about to explode on the universe. The plans of My Father are vast and they extend throughout the universe. I've told you it is time for change.

There is so much to discourage you now child. It is a time to turn your heart and soul completely to Me for sustenance. You are not plodding through life as you think – you have touched many more than you know. Continue to strive for peace and harmony. There is much more for you to do.

- and how can I not love you!

278) You are right to call upon My Mother. The devil tried mightily to enter into her. How he would have loved to turn her against me. He had so much to promise her. He wanted her to think he could save me if she would just follow him. Her temptations were many and often. He tempted her with wealth when we were poor. He tempted her with water when we were thirsty and food when we were hungry. He said he could make things right with Pontius Pilate if she would only worship him. Oh – but she turned her back on him and prayed all the more.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

It is a great pleasure for her when you wrestle souls from his grasp by prayers, works, and sufferings. So much can be gained by a simple *Hail Mary* that the world would resound with them if people only knew. Such is the power I have given My Mother. Such is her closeness to Me and My Father. Such is the Holy Spirit present in her soul. Fall at her feet and beg her to take your concerns to My Heavenly Father. Ask her and it is done.

*(Prayer) Lead Me Lord for I falter as soon as You take a step back. I cannot move if You are not in front of me showing the way. I don't need to see the path Lord; I trust that You will not lead me astray. Keep me forever behind you. Take me where You want me to go. Plant me where You want me to bloom. Dig me up and move me when I have finished. Put me down again where I can better serve You. Uproot me as long as I am firmly rooted in faith, hope, and love. I know my roots will take quickly into new soil. I am Yours, Lord, do with me what Thou will.*

Enter now into a time of peace. Enter now into My arms. I hold you as My Mother held Me, safely, securely, lovingly, ever watchful, ever present, ever caringly. I will not let you go. I hold you snugly while this tempest rages around you. Continue your prayer life. Continue to write. Continue to love.

279) My Body comes to you to protect you and guard you as you enter into My world. The way is paved with thorns and you are assaulted from all sides. Ah, but the entrance is also bitter sweet as you have Me with you. We suffer together. We suffer for

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the souls who would be lost without our prayers and our sacrifices. We suffer for the souls who stray far from the paths I have laid out for them. We suffer for those led astray by the world and worldly goods. We suffer for those who make poor choices, for those who have developed bad habits, for those who ignore My inroads into their lives.

But there is also a joyous side because all are not lost. My people come to Me and follow Me and accept with joy whatever I send them. They cannot be coaxed away by the strappings of the devil. They stay on the path of righteousness and they believe and they adore, and they offer themselves for the good of the world.

My people are many. They are all kinds and all nationalities and, yes, all religions. They worship Me and adore Me and will not leave Me no matter what their life circumstances. These are the people My angels attend to so devotedly. They carry their prayers quickly to heaven and plead for answers that will give the most graces. The angels advocate for My people. They utilize the saints and My mother. They become your petition bearers. Those same angels will wing your soul to Me and remind Me of all of your good works, your prayers, your reception of the sacraments, your presence at Mass, every little "Amen" is recorded for your benefit.

No breath is wasted – all are counted. No step is too small when taken with Heaven in mind. No act of kindness goes unnoticed. No request, no matter how small, goes unheard or unanswered.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Open your ears to hear and your mind to learn. God enters.

280) Peace is descending this Christmas, not for the world but for My people in the world. The peace means acceptance of what is sent to you. The peace means the love that is showered upon you. The peace is My Christmas gift to your soul.

My love cannot be measured; after all, it created the universe for you. My gift is larger than the universe, more abundant than all the stars, brighter than all the suns, deeper than space. You have only to think of Me to experience it. It carries you away to a safe place in your heart. My peace and My love are for everyone who reaches out for Me but it is also for those who do not.

Where will you go? What will you do? How will you get along? Who will care for you? Toss all those questions of fear from your mind. I am always with you. I am beside you and in you. Touch Me. Hold Me gently when you receive communion. That is exactly what it means, communion with Me in a very real and personal way. My body enters your body. My body melts into your own. You carry Me with you in a very real way. My hands become your hands. My love extends itself by your reaching out to others. We are intimate. We can speak freely as one close friend to another. Always, always, always I will care for you and love you.

Now allow My peace to enter into you. Let it spread throughout your entire body. Let it release your mind from the graspings of the devil. Relax in My love. I

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

came in person that First Christmas and My love became ever more intense as I spent time in the visible world. I walked the earth My Father made – just as you do. I saw, felt, wondered at the beauty of it. I wanted to experience it all, especially what it meant to have a family, a loving home, a sense of joy at being together for holidays and holy days. One – each one – is to make the most of the time given to them. Each must be grateful to have the gift of life and turn that gift into the extreme gift of everlasting life. Come to Me all who labor and are burdened and I will give you rest. Come to Me who suffer and mourn, who cry out in the night, and who are lonely. Come, come, come, enter My arms, My heart, My peace. Breathe in My love – My gift this Christmas – more love than a heart can hold is yours for the opening. Come to Me – Come.

281) I call you and yet the din of the world drowns Me out. I reach out for you and your hands are busy with the chores of the season of My birth. Instead of My Peace there is a hubbub of activity – all to prepare, to ready, to accept the anniversary of My birth. Peace is what I bring. Peace when Christmas day is finally here, a slowing of the world, almost to a halt. A stillness in the hearts and minds of My families, a quietness in the lives of My people. The softness of the day brings contentment. The craziness of the morning for children brings joy and expectations. The homeless do not have much but they feel the serenity of the day. Their joy is palpable. It is My gift to them. I caution the world on their extravagance. It is about what you give – it is especially delightful to My heart when you reach out and give to those less fortunate. Not just in status or in monetary ways but those

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

without family and friends – those who have not yet found Me – those who are away from home or who have lost loved ones. Oh, how I love these people. How I yearn to take them in My arms and warm them with My love. I rely on you to do that for me. It is you who must open your arms wide and accept the burdens of others. Yes, there are those who are cold and whose hearts are empty. They need the warmth of someone who cares.

Peace is coming, like a rushing waterfall it will enter the world and the flood waters of peace will cleanse and brighten.

Merry Christmas My friend, Merry Christmas.

282) Ponder the beauty of this season of My birth. Take in the sights and sounds. Feel the pulse of the people. Happy – mostly yes – but searching, looking, awaiting, and hoping. Anticipation and some dread. Caressing and yet some coolness. It is not so unlike the world into which I was born. So, what did I do? I cared for those on the fringes. I especially loved those who were lost and yet searching. I wanted the marginalized, the sick, the poor, the unhappy. I wanted to see the joy when sins were forgiven – when the weight of past errors was lifted from the souls of the penitents. I wanted the world to have a fresh start, to learn to love without prejudice, to touch and not be repulsed, to speak kindly with no hint of sarcasm or arrogance, to love without caveats, to come to Me and find the peace they seek. Oh, if people would only accept My Peace – what a remarkable change would come upon the world.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Catch the spirit of the season. Do not let it get away from you. Cuddle close to your loved ones. Whisper how you love them to Me and I will make extra graces descend on them and overflow their hearts with gladness and joy. Bring Me your cares and drop them at My feet. I have the ability to make them smaller. Offer up what you cannot correct and give those problems to Me. Settle into the beauty of this Christmas season. There is so much being given to the world right now, you have only to reach out and accept it. Pray that this joy and seasonal beauty continues in all parts of the world. Pray that peace will come and open up the world to My love. Pray that people recognize My hand in the little nudges they receive to give up their murderous ways and come back to the humanity that will nurture them as they age.

Spend the New Year by intensifying prayer – not just making more time for it but making it meaningful. Watch, wait, be hopeful. The Christ Child is coming to you personally. You have only to be receptive to listen for His approach.

283) Take care that you do not offend those who care for you and those who come to you in their need. Watch how you respond when you feel pressured by the world surrounding you. Keep your calm in all instances and bring the mood and the anxiety of others down with you by listening attentively and by watching their eyes for a flicker of special needs. Many more people will be coming to you and you must keep yourself open to hear them. Often, I work by allowing people to speak freely. They then, if they

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

listen, will hear Me and find the answers they seek. It is not necessary for you to feel responsible for helping others because I can work with others in the quiet of your listening. Sometimes a joint prayer for the answers, the understanding, the coping abilities – whatever you sense is the real need - helps more than anything you can share. Accept that others need and depend on your prayers and good intentions. It soothes them when they know you are in their circle of understanding friends. People will continue to enter into your life and to leave it. That is not chance but by design. Look expectantly at those you know and those you meet and accept that I have a purpose in putting them into your life at the moment they arrive. Accept also that I will give you whatever you require to supply them with - what they need right now and even sometimes in the future.

As your world turns from moment to day to week to year, it is still only a small bit of what you know as time. You must continue to make the most of it. Be in the here and now. Accept the day's challenges and continue in your prayer life. Talk with me more often. Seek Me out more frequently. Think of Me always. I never leave you. I never desert you. I never stir from your side. I care for you. I love you. I await you. Come to Me.

284) So much to absorb I know. You must continue to accept the help I'm sending you. My Mother is the key to unlock the mysteries of the Redemption. She was the door by which I could enter the world. She followed Me from conception to death – only she can make that statement. She knows Me and knew Me

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

even before I knew My human self. Listen to her – she will not lead you astray. Hold her hand and relax in the knowledge that I am holding the other hand – the hands of both of you. Bring this parish – these people – to a prayerful experience that will establish it as a Marian Parish – a haven protected furiously by Mary. Read, absorb, and challenge yourself and others to intensify your work in this area. Call on Mary – she is of the Holy Spirit- they are the heads of My Church – open up the lines of communication with them. Let them breathe the spiritual life into this parish. Carry it out into the community. Do not be afraid. Within a short time, there will be a complete transformation of a number of hearts. It will breathe new life into tired souls. Reach out into the community in your daily travels. Your own enthusiasm will be contagious. God love you! Bring others to God through Mary. She is so ready to help you. Open your heart to her and use her every chance you get. She will light the way to My heart. Come – it is time to start.

285) Ash Wednesday - And so it is ready. A time to begin the preparations. Lent is a holy time. The world turns to God and listens. Here and now begins the season for Lent, of longing, of waiting – and yet it is already time – already here – already experienced. My Father relives it all with His people. He hides in the desert with them. He comes to church with them. He sits with them as they pray. He is present to all and He hears all. It brings Him pleasure to see so many adoring His Son. His joy overflows in kindnesses and acts of mercy. He is ready to assist anyone in need. This is a time of great favors from the Lord. Open your heart and your mind to hear Him, to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

experience His presence, to accompany Him on My Own Journey to Calvary. He was there. He did not hold back the blows and the hammers. He allowed them to have their sport with Me. It was immeasurably painful for us both. The cries in the wilderness had ceased. The world shook from fear. Had My Mother not been alive, My Father might have ripped the world from its axis and tossed it into the darkness of space. It was His love of His people that stayed His hand - that soothed His anger. He looked upon Me and filled with love such as the world cannot imagine. His love takes away the pain of dying. His love nurtures all in its infinite wisdom.

Take time during Lent to bask in the love of the Almighty. Take time to feel His presence. Take time to reflect and grow in spirituality and in closeness to

Him. Take time to pray, to love, to be in the moment. Take the time to live for God.

286) Have you completed all I have given you to do? Do you contemplate where you are going from here?

Why do you not consider doing more for My Missions? Do not rest and feel you have time.

God speaks lovingly, kindly and mercifully. Hear Him. Listen for His voice. Cry out to Him. You are not abandoned in your need. Offer up all you have. Run to Him for help. Open your heart and your pocketbook to spread My love. Draw others into the glory that awaits them. Give them My words. Carry them with you and hear My voice. It is time to set the wheels in motion. My time is now. People are going

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

to be receptive as My Mother floods the world with her graces. She has been waiting until this moment to open up the world to all God has in store for them. People will begin to understand their roll and take the part God has given them. They will fulfill their lives by spreading the word of God's love and mercy.

Push on and it will become clearer. I love you – I care for you – I want you to continue to do My work on earth. If you keep your hands busy with My work, you will be given greater gifts to distribute when you arrive in your heavenly home.

Go in peace and service to the Lord.

### **The Eighth Year**

287) *(Sitting alone again in the St. Joseph side Cry Room where I sat seven years ago for the first locution.) (Prayer) It is where it started so many years ago - a word, a phrase, a commitment of love. It is beauty in a thought of You. It is undying love from a death so pure. How Your love encompasses Me. How it brings me to step forward into Your arms, knowing how it will hurt to reach You and share Your pain. Ah, but the reward cannot be measured. It cannot ever be removed. Your gaze, Your outstretched arms, Your bleeding body poured out for Me. Draw me to You Lord. Give me your love. Continue to reach for me when I fail. Forgive me when I step from Your path. Lead me always toward You. Step me in Your direction. Pull me, carry me, coach me, lead me, but never ever leave me stranded where I would surely die.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*(Sitting in the Blessed Mother's side Cry Room)  
(Prayer) She stands. She gazes. She is wrapped in as painful a love as her human body can stand. Angels are distant. They do not reach down now to console her, to lead her, to offer her a word of kindness. She stands. There are others but she is alone. Weeping so silently but yet the entire universe hears. Sadness compels her into His darkness. She prays to share it all. She prays in such compassion – "Please give this punishment to me God. Take this unjust horror from Your Son. He is mine also." Her pain, her heart, her entire self – all wrapped in love around her Son.*

*"Give Him, Lord, all You have to assuage His suffering – but no – give Him the souls for which He thirsts. Give Him the lost and the strays. Bring them to His feet. Cuddle them around His Broken Heart. Such love – such love – such love – such love – such love."*

286) Continue on the path and don't get anxious when there are stones on the way. They will become mere pebbles and will not hinder your spiritual progress. Open your eyes and your heart to receive all I am sending. Relax in My love and know I walk this path with you. Come often to ask for advice and help. It will always be given to you. Now sit with Me and just contemplate on My wounds.

287) It is with a heavy heart I come to you. The evil is enveloping the world so thoroughly that it must be confronted on all sides by prayer and sacrifice. My Mother is working to distribute graces in abundance to confront this evil. You also must work to attain graces for her use. Your prayers must be intensified –

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

pray with a purposeful need. Pray that My Father intercedes with His power and might. He will do this in His time but the prayers and good works of My people will speed Him in His coming. A pawl hangs heavy over the United States and the Middle East. The devil is working most specifically on those global areas. The prayers and good works of my people put holes in the fabric of evil and Heavenly angels enter and leave freely. Ask your Guardian Angel for extra protection so that you may be a force for good. Enlarge the goodness in your area. Continue to work diligently. You have only to ask and all of Heaven will come to assist you. That is the power of My Mother. Bring your concerns to Me and I will see to them.

Search out your spot in your life where we can always find a moment together – just the two of us. As the world continues to hammer you – you will need to know I am always with you. Find Me in those moments. Touch base with Me for encouragement and tender love. Find Me – just by looking for Me. I am only a thought away and yet I never leave you. I will never leave you. We will spend eternity together. Finish up now – it is time to move on.

288) *(Prayer) My heart is full of grief, oh Lord, for a family torn apart by the devils living in one man. A father who performed such an evil that he should be banished from life but who, despite the horror of his deeds, also desperately needs saving repentance and eventually a home with You. Only You, Lord, only You, can snatch him from Hades. Rescue his soul Lord. Bring him to You by Your unending and limitless mercy. I love You and trust You and I thank You.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

You have warmed My heart as have the parents of this lost child. His suffering will be great but he will live. This is a beautiful time of year and so do not be sad. God, My Father, gives Me gifts continually but even more so during this Easter time. He delights in handing Me souls that would have been lost without His divine intervention. Pray that many souls are saved during these days of joy. Purgatory is a place of repentant sinners. They suffer greatly but their hearts are full of love and joy in the promise of a place in Heaven. Purgatory is a purification, a place of such love that souls suffer willingly and come to Me in such ecstasy as they know they will be clean when they see Me again.

You child, must suffer much if you are to become clean before death. I want you to accept it willingly so as to attain your reserved place in Heaven. It is with love I tell you this and it is with love of you that I offer it to you. The world needs so much grace and My people are the way to obtain it for this suffering world.

Rejoice as My people are many. Do not be discouraged as good will triumph. Continue to come and we will have more talks.

290) Do you love me? I ask because I want you to understand that love of Me means sacrifice and trial. There is nothing easy about loving Me when you are human. Ah, but as divine, I can easily love those who strive to spend their life in following and in loving Me! I willingly gave up My life for you. I willingly picked up My Cross for you. I love you and I want to hear often that you love Me.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Do not be so pompous as to think or even hope that your prayers are in themselves accomplishing a wish or desire of yours. Very often there are a number of people praying for the same thing. Your prayers are answered because of the generosity of Me and My Father and the Holy Spirit. All prayers are heard. All prayers are answered but you must not feel you have an exclusive right to the answers that are given. Heaven is pounded with the prayers of My people and all gain favor because of prayer even if the prayer itself is answered in a way that does not meet the hope and intent of the one or ones praying. I want My people to come to Me unfettered by any thoughts of themselves accomplishing through prayer everything they presume to want or need. Sacrifice is more meaningful for those who are willing to offer up their daily aches, pains, and hurts. Sacrifice is even more meaningful when it is self-inflicted by closing to serve. Service to others represents pure sacrifice.

Ah – so you begin to see how your “service” is perceived in Heaven. How your “service” in taking care of others meets the requirements for sacrifice. When you offer your time for others and give up your own free time, there are blessings showered upon you. It is more than just going through life without sin. It is being a servant to others. It is finding yourself in the needs of others. Service, servant – yes – Service = Servant. Therein is the secret of a life lived in God.

291) Enter into the warmth of My Heart. Listen to the very real beating of it and hear the blood as it pours forth for all humanity. That is the pulse which

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

circles the earth – the same pulse that circles every fiber of your being. It is the sound of love flowing out into the world and rescuing my people from the fangs of the evil one. Float upon it, drink it, immerse yourself in it and allow yourself to trust completely in the saving power of My Blood. Feel the kindness and the caring that it brings. Follow the flow of it and you are sure to be on My path. That path of love leads you to My Father and to your heavenly home. Worship the Blood that is the salvation of the world. Adore it and you are in the very presence of God the Father. He does not abandon Me nor does He ever leave My people. When you adore My Blood, you worship the Trinity – that makes up My soul and body and is the essence of love, the core of Heaven.

292) Do you love Me? Do you love Me? Do you love Me? I continue to ask more and more of your time. It is necessary that you love Me to accomplish all I am going to be giving you. I need you to work toward a special favor that I am not ready to reveal to you as yet. Continue in a grace filled prayer life in preparation for this new endeavor I am sending.

Take care that you do not burden others with what you yourself can accomplish. I will deliver help to you when I see the need but you are quite capable of doing many of My requests by yourself.

Follow the leads I am giving you. I am sending special graces so others will also be able to accomplish what needs to be done to bring as many people as possible under the protection of My Mother. Special blessings abound as you work toward this end. Relax in My love

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

and enjoy it with a purity of heart that rests in the arms of My Mother.

Blessings abound and there will be spiritual growth for many. What joy this brings Me!

293) The Gifts of the Spirit are given to those who ask but they are not all given to all. The gifts are in your soul at Baptism and they grow in strength as you receive the Sacraments. Learn to ask for the gifts as events in your life direct you. There are no right or wrong ways to ask for these gifts when one is sincere but prayerful acceptance is essential if they are to be retained. They are willingly given but all are not receptive and so they are never developed into the true gift they were meant to be. Many gifts come with drawbacks for those who want to live their lives in the shadows. It is not this that the Spirit wishes. The Spirit wishes its gifts to be encouraged and developed and used for the benefit of others. The Gifts of the Spirit bring you closer to union with God. You must practice them in order for them to grow.

Why would you take a present and hide it away for years where no one could see it? Wouldn't you want to share it with others and talk about the generosity of the giver? If you were given a rare pearl and hid it away then the beauty of it could never be enjoyed.

The Gifts of the Spirit flood the soul at Confirmation. They are touchable in that one can access them upon request. Never underestimate what you can use these gifts for and how frequently they are made available to you. Draw them up from the well of your soul. Reach out to the Spirit for these Gifts as they are

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

needed in your life. Speak to the Spirit flowing through you. Ask for these Gifts to become prominent in your life. Nurture them. Allow them to wash over you. The more you use them, the more you will receive. You become a walking Temple of the Holy Spirit at Confirmation. Treat yourself as such. Do not allow yourself to be defiled. Keep your soul pure and offer yourself continually to the Holy Spirit. Ask that you find yourself able to turn your entire being over to the use of God; if you remain faithful to prayer and the Sacraments this will come easily. Your path through life will be luminous and you will not stray far from God's plans for you. Each step you take is valuable and can be an offering for direction so that as you age, you join yourself more and more to God. Others will also be praying for you. Open yourself to sit quietly and listen to the voice of God within you.

I love you\_\_\_. You are special and gifted. God has plans for you but you must set aside daily quiet time to listen to His whisperings within you.

294.) *(Prayer) Oh, how I adore You my Lord and my God. How I ache to hold You and tell You how unworthy I am to be so blessed. How I adore Your Precious Body and Blood, which You so generously and lovingly left for us. A special way to continue Your life among us - visible, touchable, consumable. I love You so, oh Lord. Do with me what Thou will.*

The days are short now and mankind is not prepared but soon it will be too late for preparation. I have given them many chances to repent – many chances to attend church and visit with Me – many chances to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

help others with their abundance of wealth – but they continue to plod through their lives as if they were in charge – as if they could direct their destiny. No, they will be caught unaware. Ah, but My people, My people will be given all that is needed to come through this last purification. I will gather them up like fine wheat and bring them into My barn and keep them dry so they may return to the earth after the scourging and plant themselves and multiply and become the sweet fruits of the Lord. Joy will fill the earth. The sweet aroma of My love will permeate the air. At last a reign of peace on the earth as My Father intended. What compassion My Father has to continue to watch as so many souls abandon Him. He offers so many opportunities for them to repent and return to Him. Many, many do come crawling back. Some beg forgiveness, others offer themselves, still others will turn from His generosity and they will be lost. Heaven cries out in dismay when a soul through their own lack of charity and love is lost to the netherworld. But the joy of one of these souls – snatched from the devil – even in the last moments of their life – My Father will purify them – purge their sins – and welcome them with such rejoicing into His Kingdom. The prayers of His people save these pitiful souls from forever death to life.

Do not cease praying My people. Continue to implore My Father to open the gates of Heaven to those misguided who come begging for His mercy after a life time of ignoring Him. Ask My Father to grant them absolution and turn their harden hearts back to Him. They were born innocent but there is so much evil in the world that their innocence soon turned to self-

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

love and greed. Ah, but that evil is being removed – routed from earth – good people are marching forward – progress is being made – the world is being cleansed – peace is coming – do not give up – do not be saddened – the turn has been made and the earth will overflow with goodness again. Pray – pray – pray – live your life as if this moment is your last. One time soon – it will be and you must be ready. God is on your side. Trust in Him.

295) *(Prayer) It is good to be here Lord. Wrapped in Your love and warmed by Your presence. Cast Your eyes upon me and do not forget Your days with me as I struggle to improve my life and my relationship with You. Bring me again and again here where I may worship You and try in such a small way to draw closer to You. Bless me and my family and friends and keep me ever Your faithful friend. The rest of my days fall into place so much better when I have spent time with You. Help me to learn how to please you better. Help me to follow You more closely. Help me to come to You for all my wishes and needs so You are pushed into leading me more strongly. Tie us together so I will never leave You. Draw me to You like water to the sun.*

Oh child, you are such a pleasure! Surely you realize how each of My people bring Me such joy. Continue to express your love for My people, your caring for those I send to be placed around you. Draw close to Me through your prayer life and the Sacraments. There are so many who have never heard of Me the way you have - My gift to you so that you, yourself, might bear fruit. Your trust in Me pleases Me and I give you more and more earthly responsibilities – all designed to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

further My Kingdom. It is always with joy that I await your visits. Bring all your troubles and concerns to Me – that is what I love – then I can give you what you wish and need and My will is then carried forward and others can see the importance of making Me first in their lives.

Carry Me with you. Bring Me to others. Caring for others is the best way to show them how to be good Christians.

296) Kindness is one of the best avenues into heaven. Treat others as you wish to be treated. Be generous of your time and attention. Do not neglect to include your family in this – they need your kindness and your love so much more than you know. Reach out to them and let them know how much you care about them.

Include them in your life and they will, in turn, include you in theirs. Trust their judgment in how they handle their lives. They are not lost but following a path designed specifically for them. Watch the growth of their children. Follow their paths as they will have more difficulty because of the state of the world. I am putting a large burden on them and I want your calls to help prepare them for it.

The world is in flux – I am in charge – but there is much evil that continues to fight for recognition. This evil must be quashed – it must not be allowed to flourish. It is the grandchildren that will fight to eliminate so much hatred, greed, and filth, and turn

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the world back toward Me. Your job is to pray. I will lead you and show you the way.

297) *(Prayer) Oh, Lord, I cannot imagine life without You. How can I even be without You – the “I Am.” I love coming to be with You. It refreshes my soul and my entire body. You truly light up my life with Your love and with the joy You bring me. Draw me ever closer to You until we become one.*

How I love thee child. How I wish you the most amazing life. Sometimes you err in the direction but always you return full of new energy and life. I do continue to draw you closer to Me. I do continue to give you special blessings. I hear your fervent prayers. They are all answered in turn in the best way possible. Child continue to pray – look for more ways to offer sacrifices. They need not be physical but give of Me. Others are starving for good news. They search but do not find. You are able to lead them through example and by continually telling of what you have been given. Haven't I always taken care of you? Your future is even brighter than you imagine. I can't wait to show it to you!

298) *(Prayer) Oh, Good Jesus, I love You beyond any earthly thing or person. It is with such sorrow that I find myself forever in sin and lacking compassion for others. Please bring me to You always so I may live my life in Your eyes as a holy and worthy person. It seems impossible but with Your help I know I can make progress.*

Bless you child. I love that you come to Me with sincerity of heart. Your life is a mixed blessing of joys

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

and sorrows. All bring you closer to Me when you offer them up for My intentions.

The world is in flux and it is on the verge of the turning of the battle. Continue to pray and offer sacrifice. Take care of your earthly family and continue to maintain contact. I recognize the difficulty of this but they are happy to hear from you even though they do not respond in same. You are going through some rough times but what is most important for their souls is in My hands. Your prayers and small sacrifices are keeping them close to Me. Rest in that knowledge no matter how bleak it seems at the time. I long for the day when we are together so I can show you the beauty of Paradise.

I caution you to stay watchful. The devil is doing his worst but he is woefully outnumbered. So many prayers are ascending to My Father that his (*the devil's*) power is diminishing. You must do your own to keep him from succeeding even in small ways. Your prayers will aid in this fight as more people will turn to Me for help.

Take one day at a time and trust that I have your best interests in My mind and My works. Do not be anxious but be peaceful in the knowledge that you will continue to be blessed on earth while awaiting your heavenly reward. Come again to visit – I enjoy your presence at My feet.

299) Come to Me as a poor person having nothing to offer. Come as a slave of love. Come as a lost soul – come and seek and you shall find. You shall see the holiness that awaits you for your dedication to Me. I

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

give you love, yes, but I also give you peace of mind in your real destiny. Life is confusing and the path to Heaven can be full of danger but that danger is never spiritual as I am there to protect and lead you. That danger can, however, lead you off the path and tempt you. It is I who will find you and guide you back. You are well on your way home. Do not lose track of that. Keep your life simple and follow where I lead you.

Come to Me often for the sustenance needed for the rest of your journey. You have many more bridges to cross and paths to follow but I will be illuminating them for you so you do not stumble. Trust in your future and do not waste time worrying about it.

300) *(Prayer) I need You Lord. I need Your direction, Your path – help me in this decision. Do not allow me to stray.*

I come as you request. Care for your family and offer all you have to give. Bring them up a level spiritually by continuing to do for them in a holy and Christ-like way. Do not be discouraged. You are doing what I want of you – be pleased at where you are and grateful for this time of special needs. Carry on as the needs arise and do not be discouraged. Continue on your prayer mission and let Me take the burdens off of your mind. I love you and will not lead you astray. Until the next time you call – I am always here.

301) *(Prayer) In the midst of the hurricane I seek you. Your light will not be dimmed by the worsening weather. Throughout the night you kept watch taking those you wanted with you and leaving us to take up Your Cross.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

You care much but do little. Look for My path to become more rocky as you seek to follow Me. Your move is as I wish but it doesn't get easier as you age. You must be prepared to settle for less physical activity and more work with your hands and heart.

Care for the weakest of My people – give them hope and a future. Lead the little ones to Me. Teach them – love them – brighten their lives – open their eyes. Take the initiative and I will do the rest.

302) Did you come for Me or you?

*(Prayer) Oh Lord, You give me so much more than I could ever hope to give You.*

My blessings are always with you. Do not look for signs among the pagans. Look for signs among those who choose to follow My path. There are those and they are many, who wish to destroy, but there are more who wish to build up. Pray for the next generation. Pray they are courageous and stay fast in their values. They have much to suffer but they will light the path for those who follow them. Give them your attention now. Let them know you have their back if only as a prayer warrior. They will be My leaders and they need prayers to keep them strong and faithful to My promises.

When you are at last settled again, and you will be settled soon, I will illuminate your new path more clearly. It is not for you to concern yourself now. Prayer continues to be the best avenue for you and it will win over the most hardened hearts.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Open your purse to the charities I call to your attention. Often it is in the smaller avenues that the most important work is done. Be generous as you see fit.

As you look for and await the next few weeks, keep yourself focused on the most important things. Prayer, yes, of course, but make yourself helpful even when it goes unnoticed. There is much to do where you are. Cry out to Me when you are confused and unsure and I will be your guiding light. Follow it and you will be safe in My hands in a short time. Remember to love – when you don't know what else to do – love. It is the small word with the most amazing, far-reaching consequences. Your actions of love define you and the memory of them will live on in those who also love you.

303) “Glory to God in the Highest and peace to His people on earth,” that is My hope – that people will learn to live in peace and acceptance. Where there is hate you must sow love. Where there is injury – show how important it is to forgive. My people are loving, caring, and kind to one another. It is not so different than when I lived. So many different tribes – all wanting their way to be the norm. It isn't necessary to scorn those who do not think and feel as you do – be accepting of them – care for their needs. Reach out in kindness and love.

Wait for the time that feels right to involve yourself in parish ministries. There is plenty of need in the community and you need time to sort it out. Watch and wait and look forward to Christmas. There will be

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

time in the new year to establish yourself and settle into a routine that enhances your prayer life.

Console those who grieve. Minister to those in need. Pray always and come visit with Me as you can. I am always there for you – Call My name often and it will bring you peace.

I love you now, I loved you before, and I will always love you. Blessings are being showered on you, your family, and your home. All will be well for a while. Enjoy this time. Peace – Peace – Peace – I send you Peace and Joy as the world moves toward Christmas.

304) Why did you come?

*(Prayer) You know I can't stay away Lord. You draw me to you like a bug to water or a moth to light. I am not complete without You. You show me the path to eternal life. You light the way. You bring me peace. You shelter me. You love me. How could I stay away?*

Oh Child, I know all these things but it brings Me such pleasure to hear you say them. I am always happy to see you when you visit Me. Come often – if only for a moment or two but remember I am always right where you are all the time.

You will find much joy in this parish. There is a beautiful spirituality that brings peace. There is much to do here and you will find it your home before you know it. Use this time, when you are unknown to so many, to enrich your spiritual life. Draw even closer to Me. Speak with Me always about your life, your day, your family – all that brings you happiness and all

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

that makes you sad. Caress Me in those moments of need and I will return the love seven-fold.

Familiarize yourself with your surroundings. Reach out to others. You have much to do now in your own house. Clear your path enough to arrange your Christmas in a way that gets things done in a workable way so you don't stress so much over the next few weeks.

You have projects that can wait and others that should be done soon. Pray over them and pick the ones most important and that will be the most needed and most useful. A delay doesn't mean years but a timely delay so you don't add so much to your plate at the same time. A want/need list may help but you can do that without pen and paper.

Now settle down here and just let's enjoy being together.

305) I bring you the peace of a world at Christmas time. I bring you the gift of a child so pure and loving. I want you to come more often and visit. Spend time with Me. There is still much to do and so much to learn. We have many hours of visits left and you can search for time with Me at home. It's a different pattern but you will learn to work with it. I am not finished with you yet but the time is coming when our visits will be less and less satisfying to you. Do not fear – your longing will one day be sated.

306) *(Prayer) Come thou long-awaited Savior. Enter into our hearts – enter into the deepest recesses of our being. Come be our inner light so that we may shine*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*forth in the darkness of the night and be a welcoming beacon for those near and far. Come thou Lord – Come and bring us the hope that this world can and will learn to live peacefully with one another. Bring the beauty of the Babe of Bethlehem into our homes and our hearts. Come Thou long-awaited one. Come.*

When the need is greatest you will find Me there. When you do not even realize you need Me, you will find Me there. When you tire, when you hurt, when you laugh and smile – when a beautiful or sad memory floats across your mind – you will find Me there. When you look expectantly and sometimes with trepidation towards the future – I am with you. I never leave you. I am always your companion. We walk together. We live together. I answer your voice. I direct your path. I lead you home. Yes, home. You belong to My family. I have a place for you – it is yours alone. No one else can fill it. Should you ever abandon Me, the place would go unfilled for eternity – an emptiness that no one else could fill. Each of My people – each living soul – has a place to come home. Sadly, regrettably, many do not and the cobwebs invade the home I had intended for them. Be My light – show the lost the beautiful home that awaits them. Do not let them lose their way home. Bring a lost soul – even ones you do not know – with you every time you pray or visit or do a good deed. Adopt these lost souls spiritually and carry them next to your heart. Many of these souls only need the love and prayers of the living souls to save them from an eternity of pain. Cry out for them and I will hear you. I will send legions of angels for even one soul if it can be saved.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Yes – your prayers – you carrying that lost soul – these can be life-saving measures for the lost sheep.

I love you. I come to you. I want you near Me always.

Your friend, Jesus.

307) *(God the Father speaks)* Such is the world today that even the celebration of the birth of My Son – the moment that changed the world forever – is superseded by such want and greed that it casts a shadow over much of the world. But My Son is Light itself. He brings joy into the hearts of My people. He opens the door for a more responsive world - a place to want to live and participate in the betterment of it. My Son is My joy and I give that joy to My people. They must spread it and open the hearts and eyes of those lost in darkness. Do not cease praying for lost souls. Not everyone received the gift of My Son the way the shepherds and the kings did. Not everyone gazed upon the Child with longing and love. Reach out to those souls who still walk in darkness. Give them hope. Give them love. Tell them about the Light that entered the world so many years ago – but a Light that remains - a Light that beckons in the darkness - a Light that blinds the eyes of those who reach for it until their very souls become a part of the Light. Use your light to brighten the way for others to follow – to step into the joy and the Light My Son has left in the world. He loved His life on earth. He loved being a part of His people. He loved until His death on the Cross but that did not stop Him – His love only intensified. He wants so much to save all His people. He enters into the hearts and souls of all who will

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

have Him but a responsibility comes with that – an urge – a need – a quest to show others this Light – this part of your being that has so much to give to them. It's true – not everyone is receptive but God does not judge you by how receptive others are but by how much you try. How much you love. How much you profess your Love of God. These are the ways of My Son on earth. Not everyone who heard believed. Not everyone was receptive to His voice. But with all His heart He brought redemption to all who followed Him. No one was excluded except those who clung to the hatred and linked themselves with evil. A choice everyone must make but, oh, what terrible consequences for the wrong choice. This is why you must continue to pray, beseech, offer sacrifice, come to Church, receive the Sacraments, attend Adoration. Your life can change the lives of others. Your life can be an offering to appease Me for all the hatred in the world. When you mistreat others, you mistreat My Son. When you slander others, you also slander My Son. When you judge, abandon a soul, refuse to do a good deed, sit by while others work – all of this is directed at My Son. But when you do all those good things I have listed for you – you walk the path of My Son – My Jesus – My Child. You become one with us. You enhance the earth and a light turns on. Be that light! Be that beacon. Shine, child shine!

308) I have come bringing peace and joy to those who opened their hearts to receive Me. There is no joy when someone closes their life to receiving Me. Those people are like a ship floundering on an ocean of unruly waves. They spend their lives tossed about like pebbles on a beach.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

I have plans and hopes for each new birth. Every child has the possibility of greatness. Greatness can and is in little things as well as large accomplishments. Each soul has a purpose and is linked in so many ways to other souls. There is always a star to guide you – to lead you closer – ever closer to Me and to your place in Heaven. Follow those little thoughts and voices that are God-given directions and you will find the satisfaction and the peace you seek. Do not concern yourself with small slips but turn back to the path and continue on your way. What joy when you at last walk the last few steps hand in hand with Me. Together we will enter through the gates of Paradise. You will be so overjoyed at what awaits you - your parents, your friends, your family – all looking forward to showing you into your forever home.

Oh, child! Can you try and imagine a life free of longing, free of pain and suffering, freedom to reach out to those still on earth. My plan will be crystal clear after death and you will find so many more ways to love and serve Me that your heart will be alive with joy.

309) Come child, cheer up. There are many good things that will come from the next four years. No one is sinless but, although some sins are more noticeable to the masses, those are less likely to be mortal in nature and so are easier to overcome. This is a time of change and I have promised you changes in the world. Good and evil will continue to battle but My Father is in charge – have no doubt about that. Prayers are so dense as they ascend this day, He will be answering them quickly and the world will take notice.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Do not be anxious. I am caring for you and your family. They rest in the palm of My hand. Come as you can and do not be discouraged when you can't get here. Your life will settle into routine soon enough. I am still here waiting for these precious quiet moments but I am always with you and available to speak to you as you need Me, whether you call or not. Just pray always and I will pray with you.

Come now, warm yourself in My Heart. I love you and will hold you close as your days shorten.

Your Jesus, your God, your love, your life.

310) Oh child, do not fret about your lack of belonging. Continue with our visits and work to enhance your spiritual life during this dry time of comradery. All are here to worship Me and they are not here to recognize you. Patience, patience, patience.

311) My little one, you please Me with your desire to please Me. I am happy you are beginning to find a home in this parish. What a joy to feel you belong – but you have never felt that absence of love and acceptance with Me and you never will. I am here as always. I am listening as always and I am answering as always. You have a lovely weekend coming up. Enjoy it and relax in My love for you and your family.

My Father has blessed you as I have. Continue to come. It pleases Me so that you make time for Me but do not neglect your family duties to come as I am always with you even in your darkest moments and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

your busiest hours. Feel My presence and relax in My love.

312) What a joy to see you here! Your time has been full and you have made wise choices on how to use it. Coming here is a joy for you, so giving it up for other life interruptions is also a sacrifice.

I want you to learn to be more accepting of others. Be less judgmental and have no condescension. All are living their lives in ways that matter to them. Some want to change but the ability to change eludes them. You yourself are changing – working to improve but often failing when you least expect it. The old self surfaces and you are crushed at the realization that change has again eluded you. Change comes from deep within – it is a constant effort. You must reckon with your conscious before you release your tongue. You must take in all of life before you roll your eyes in frustration. You are only one who struggles. All are fighting their own demons. The devil knows exactly how to place himself in the most slender of moments so that your responses will be painful to others and destroy your own joy. There is such beauty in others and you must search it out. Underneath – below the visible – that is where you are to seek the real person. There you will find the hurt, the lonely, the scars of life, perhaps the illnesses – but there also is the soul. I am there. I am as much with that person as I am with you. Yes, you are special. You have received special gifts but you have also been subject to pains, hurts, misunderstandings and sorrowful events. It is all of life that must bring you peace and joy. You can't pick and choose what you will accept as My will and what

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

you will revolt against. Nothing is given you that I have not weighed with your ability to handle it while still remaining faithful to Me.

You are strengthened and infused with graces when you receive the sacraments, attend Mass, visit Me in the chapel, take family duties. You are not just doing My will when you give up (*things*), but also when you receive joyfully what I have handed you. Be at peace and you will be as close to Me as you want. Be in a state of joy and thanksgiving and we are together. Be loving and giving and yet totally grateful and you are pleasing Me. Do not beat yourself up over slip ups but be determined to learn from them and turn away from those faults. Do not feel uselessly ignorant and unable to change because then you turn from Me and develop hopelessness. You are capable of Heaven – you are capable of immense love – you are capable of searching yourself and others and finding all those pieces you felt you lost. I will make you whole again. I will see that you gain your rightful place in Heaven. Your joy will be complete and you will radiate with love. Come now – continue your journey.

313) All right – you are in your home and all is well. You are close to church and all is well. Do not discount these as they are gifts to you from Me. It is My wish to see you happy.

314) Blessed be the Lord, the God who saves. Blessed be the Lord, the God who condemns the wicked. Blessed be the Lord the God who transmutes sentences of eternal death as He sees fit.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Come to Me now as never before and enter into My Passion. Take from Me what you need and do not fear asking for what you want. There are blessings to be had for the asking. I know what you think, what you wish, and what you do. Do you not know that I want to be asked? I want to shower My people with happiness and goodness. I want them to enjoy their life on earth. I did not take away their ability to laugh and smile when I took away their Garden of Eden. Life is terrible and miserable for some always and they must struggle for the benefit of others. They have already earned their rewards in Heaven by their lack of a decent life on earth. Their lives benefit the souls of those who do not know Me. Their lives are beacons of hope for those who sin. They are living a hell on earth for the sick and for those dying in sin. Many souls are saved by their lives of suffering. Blessed are those who suffer without hate. For those who suffer without relief. For those who offer up their suffering for others. For those who give what little they have to others even more needy than they. These consummate sufferers are going to give new life to the world. These sufferers are My people. I walk with them always. Their lives are not wasted but are part of what God, My Father, wants in retribution for so many sins and atrocities that continue to happen daily. Not an eye for an eye but a suffering for a sin – and the most precious kind of suffering – that suffering offered for the sins of others. Peace comes through pain and sorrow. Peace comes through offerings of love.

*(God the Father) My Son understands that Peace.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

315) Ah, what joy to have you here. You lighten the darkness of the world by your coming. There is no corner I do not see and no corner I do not sweep but alas the filth and dirt continue to mount against Me. But do not fret as there are corners that stay clean – that enlarge the light I offer the world and the beacons spread to the rot around them and love blossoms. People rise up and are counted as My soldiers. An army of love and tolerance and acceptance is being born. Inadequacies are being pointed out and people are coming out of their dozes and seeing the world as it should be. Goodness is beginning to triumph over hatred and bigotry and light is brightening up the darkness. Change is not just coming as I have promised but it is here. It is palpable. You must not cease praying that the good of the world flows out and smothers those whose evil has long – too long – been in charge of the world. Do not cease praying and offering sacrifices – even the smallest itch can help change the world if it is offered up with joy.

So – where do you go from here? I've promised to lead you and so I shall. Look for signs of distress and unhappiness and do not fear to step in as I shall be with you. Attend to the least among you and you shall be blest with the purpose you seek. Send forth your spirit ahead of you and the path will illuminate so that you have no doubt or fear that it is the one I have chosen for you.

### **The Ninth Year**

316) I enter into your heart and take up residence as you adore and contemplate My wounds. I carried

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the Cross for you and all mankind. I saw the state of My world as I hung on the wooden beam. All lives flashed in front of Me. But not all was death and dying. There were glimpses of joy and life because of My suffering and death. I wanted more and more to see this joy and so I asked My Father for more and more suffering. I knew the more I suffered, the more souls would follow Me to Heaven. Such joy filled My Heart that I could die for My people.

As I hung there, pinned to My Beloved Cross, I prayed. I prayed for you, child. I prayed for your family. Strung like a piece of wet cloth on a clothes line, whipped by the wind until every drop of blood was drained – I prayed. I would have continued to stay there but My Father couldn't – wouldn't allow it. His suffering in watching was also great – oh, but He heard and answered My prayers. You see, I have you. You, I love because I ransomed you with My blood – My flesh fell from My Body – but I have you! So precious are you to Me. So in love with you am I. You come – you love – you share your life with Me. You welcome Me into your home – your family – your life – your heart. Oh, the joy I see from the Cross! Oh, the wonder of it.

Despite all the pain I would do it again and again if My Father would have allowed it. You are My child because I hung there. You are here at Adoration because I hung there. My joy was to save My people from death – and so I died for you – for all – and I am filled with joy.

317) You came with joyful heart and celebrate My Passion in ways pleasing to Me. Do not be distressed

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

over the shortness of time as you are here now and I have been here to greet you and let you know how special it is to Me to see you as often and in so many different venues. You see prayer doesn't have to always be the stillness of heart you seek but it can encompass others and thus the praise is multiplied. Go with joy and take My love to all you meet. Such a beautiful day I have given you to enjoy.

318) How dreadful a story is My Passion. How unable to believe and to stand the horror of it. Sins, My child, the result of so many sins. It is only the goodness of returning souls of those who continue to strive for perfection - those were rays of hope and I was comforted by them also as I hung on the Cross. I wanted to stay there but already My Father had given me extra strength to suffer as long as I did. I still wanted more - I wanted Him to see the sorrowful plight of those lost so that He would let Me hang for all the more. He gave Me many gifts as I hung there. Those saints to be were also shown to Me. Those whose souls would wing their way to Heaven because of the death I suffered. Those I saw who would cling to My Cross as I Myself was pinned to it. Oh, child, those souls, how I loved those souls. How I love them still. So many of My people joyously coming with Me as I closed My earthly eyes for good. The temple cloth ripped as the heavens opened and My people ascended in awe to their forever home with Me. Blessed are those who suffer for Me, their reward is so great because I knew of them when I hung in such misery on the blessed wood. I was happy to do it for them and for all. My Father is all love. Be all love, follow Me and be all love. Nothing can conquer a

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

person who loves much and gives of himself. Nothing can conquer love. Come join Me in this quest to introduce others to My love. Come join Me in My suffering. Come to Me as never before. Come to Me now.

319) You have come again to visit and adore. My wounds are lessened for all those who made amends. I see those damned forever and My wounds bleed. I am less complete for each person who turns from Me. But that turning is a choice and I cannot allow a traitor in Heaven. Those who do not – will not – repent and attempt to make amends only fall deeper into the pit of self-absorption. I pity them and I feel their loss. --- Yes – I will always love and wish for a change of heart of those who have condemned themselves to hell. They have lost all hope and, while that makes Me sad, I continue to love them. Sadly, that makes them angry. They condemn themselves over and over. Always I give them free will; always they are offered a hope that sparks only briefly before they extinguish the flame and sink deeper into the pit of their own making.

My people surround Me and adore. They offer themselves as reparation for others. They are My people, My loves, My joys. They populate Heaven and carry their joy to those still of the earth. They do not cease working to save as many souls as will let them into their lives and their hearts. They make Heaven a working joy of happy people – always looking for ways to improve the souls of the earth and unite them forever with the soul of God. Pity those who tear away and think they can make it without Me. They fail

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

so miserably but still they resist. They are convinced they are in control of their lives and I am not needed. They are going through life with their eyes and hearts closed. Ah, but prayer has opened many of these sinners to ways of God. Do not despair – all is in My hands.

320) Remember to be kind. Offer consolation – offer condolences – pray for those in need – care for yourself and the sick, tired, and poor. Look for Me in their eyes. Find the sliver of humanity that others have missed. Do not let go of your pride in being one of My own. Use that to show others My way. It is hard to be proud when you are nailed to the Cross but I am proud of My Father for allowing Me to die for sin. I am proud of Him for the immense love He showed to the world through Me. He and I hung there together. Yes, be proud to suffer. It is a privilege. Do not be remorseful. Allow Me into your suffering. It is the Way of the Cross. You will learn much in the next few weeks and I will be with you. Blessed are those who suffer willingly.

321) So, I surprised you by giving you an opportunity to come and visit. You can see how alone I am. There is work being done around My altar but you are here to keep Me company while I am displaced.

Easter Day was My gift to all and this year you had beautiful weather and a beautiful day. I was there. I walked among you. I whispered in the breeze. I chirped with the birds. I scurried with the squirrels and geckos. Such fun we had and all on such a special

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

day in such a special year. Will you come more often and visit with Me? Blessings abound when you do. In the meantime, relax in My love.

Take Me with you when you leave and distribute Me to those you meet. Take My Body and My love and let it show as an adoration throughout this evening. I go with you in form and substance so that those upon whom your eyes rest and upon whom your thoughts dwell will receive a special draught of My blessings. Go now in love and peace and your feet will take flight. My blessings are heavily upon you tonight and always.

322) You come today with much love and caring. So many things happen which are hard to imagine as being in the will of God. They are not all My will but I allow them and I open doors afterward which are not always used.

There are some who wallow in their unhappiness and get some pleasure from the empathy of others. Blessed are those who seek Me in these moments and who come with open arms, accepting what has happened and praying for a solution or at least the best response. Not everyone is accepting that the world is never going to be perfect for them or for anyone as long as the devil still prowls. One day – in the not too distant future – the devil will lose his power to haunt the souls on earth. Then will the earth respond with splendor. Then will the birds sing and chatter to the foxes. Then the lion and the lamb become best friends. The flowers and trees respond with continued beauty – beauty such as man cannot ever imagine. Glimpses are given here and there of the

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

joy and beauty that await. Oh, then will I walk My beloved earth again. Then I will be able to have My seasons with My people. Such joy will abound, such love and caring. Pray that this happens sooner than the world expects. The devil is finishing up his allotted time. Goodness is taking hold and routing him from even the most desolate of areas. People are experiencing a rebirth in their hearts. They are crying out to Me for more. They are asking for Me to be active in their lives. Pray, pray, pray for this always – a change of heart – a blessing bestowed – a love outpoured. There will be a heaven on earth in the future and you will see it reflected in the entire world and universe. Be joyful therefore and await with loving anticipation. Do not be discouraged but rejoice – rejoice – rejoice! The Lord has truly come into the world to save it – to save souls – to cuddle all into His arms and hearts. Spread this love – this longing – this happy news to all. It is the same message but the time is ever so much closer now. Again, I say to you, look up to the heavens for Me and rejoice, rejoice, rejoice! The time is now – it begins – watch for the signs – small at first and then expanding so that even the slow to learn cannot miss them. Come to Me again and again and again and together we will watch the world change. Rejoice! Rejoice! Rejoice!

323) You have come to Me in the sunlight and reached out for a moment of connection. It is here I also meet you and am pleased you have come. I am always with you and you should take more opportunities for union. My Mother also watches over you. You have only to call and we will be there. Have you no plans for yourself this summer? You are busy making plans for others and you acquiesce to what

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

others want. How would you like to take a journey with Me? We can always meet right where you sit now and converse as we do in church. I want you to always know you can find Me without the surroundings of church. I provide the beauty you see from where you sit. It is nothing compared to what awaits in Heaven but it is a taste of beauty here on earth. Flowers spring up to greet you in unexpected places and you must rejoice at those times for it is a gift to you.

324) You come with wishes for health for your family members as they undergo medical procedures. You are right to be concerned but I have taken them under My care and they will be in a good state eventually.

Now there are other things that you concern yourself with, that I told you I have stepped in and will eventually remedy those situations, so put them aside. Reach out to others by praying intimately for them. Bring joy and friendship so that you will find yourself more accepted. I miss seeing you but I also understand the reasons you have not been here. Come when you can. I accept your will have days when that is difficult but remember we can always be together no matter where you are. I AM – I am with you always.

I AM- I am with you now. I AM – I am going to be with you at the end. Peace, relax, enjoy your upcoming visitors. Bring them peace also.

325) I have come into the world so that you might have life. I have come so that you and others will

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

come to know me and adore. I have come to breathe life into dead souls and to enlighten those who desire to follow Me. I have come and will continue to come, to come to all who seek - to all who ask - to all who love. Be with Me now and you will be with Me always. What joy! What bliss! What beauty I will show you. Ah, but you have only to pray and stay close to Me now. Your hour will come when we will meet face to face and then you will see all your trials and efforts made whole. Then will you see the glory of God. Then the Heavens will open to receive you and I shall be there to escort you in. My gardens will be your gardens. My home will be your home. My family will be your family. It is a place of love. It is a place of beauty. It is My house, the house of the Lord. Come now and be with Me here and now so that you will be with Me forever and always. Love cannot be broken between us. Love cannot dissolve away. Love is now and always. It is My gift to you this special day. Love is yours in abundance and you will carry it with you and give it to all you wish. Just set the eyes of your soul on those you wish to be a part of My love and they shall experience a special draught of My love and mercy. Toss your cares to Me today and relax in My love.

326) You come in the darkness when the world is just beginning to see signs of the sunrise. You come in the cold, the rain, the intense heat of summer. I notice. I love you for it. My heart bursts with blessings for you and your family. There can be no turning back. We are one. We are joined. We are in a relationship of love.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Can you see how everything you do and say – how every feeling you have – how you meet people – how you see things – all are intertwined – all are designed and occur in a fashion designed to improve our relationship. I need you to be aware of your surroundings. I need you to notice people and things. I place them in your path. Some are tougher than others but if you stumble I'm there to pick you up. It is better to try and fall than to avoid those places where you can make a difference.

You come when you are troubled but you also come just to visit with Me. You can find Me everywhere you go and so you can stop for a few moments and visit no matter where or when.

Cradle My love for you as I cradle you in My arms and heart. Talk to Me, sing to Me, love Me without stopping. I am always near you. I always hear you. I know your every breath – and I know when you will draw your last breath. The world will grieve but you will rejoice. Your love can be given from Heaven and those you leave behind will feel your presence. Your work on earth is not finished with death, it is only intensified.

Allow your eyes to caress Me through to your heart.  
Allow your heart to split so as to receive Me fully.

327) Come to My heart. Come join Me in dying to self and living for others. Come – be a part of My earthly army who gathers and sows and allows the branches of the vine to multiply and spread. Do not forsake Me for worldly things but be content to enjoy what I have given you. Blessed are those who live

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

meagerly but whose soul is united to mine. Cradle the world in your heart by being kind to all you meet, by welcoming them into the soul of your company and accepting them as they are. Many are bruised and broken but you do not recognize it outwardly. You must search their soul and penetrate their harden exterior. So much unrecognized suffering in the world, if only people would understand the blessings derived by offering those pains to Me. It would do so much to alleviate the wrongs in the world. Offer up all of those for the reparation of the sins of others, then come to Me and offer them a second time for My suffering. You shall be triple blessed by these works, prayers and sufferings. They are beneficial to others and they are beneficial to My suffering. I multiply your small gifts and they are magnified in the world. Blessed those who suffer for My name's sake. Blessed those inwardly tortured who hide their pain from the world. Their lives are often a living hell and your joy around them can be contagious and give them moments of light. Do not neglect to smile, laugh and lighten the dark corners of the world. Attitude can be a means of prayer. Happiness can be contagious if you bring it at the right moment. Enter into My soul and I will direct your outward persona as well as your spiritual soul. I am all – I am your light. I am your teacher – and yes, I am your God. I am all powerful – all mighty – all loving – but also all just. You earn your place in Heaven by the works you do on earth. Come to Me in the stillness, in the lightning and thunder, in the day and in the night. Meet Me everywhere and in everyone. Make this earth a haven for the lost and lonely. Invite them into your heart and home and, yes,

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

into your garden. There is a peacefulness in a lush garden that cannot be found anywhere else on earth.

328) Enter into a new chapter of your life but also of the world. See the changes occurring and rejoice knowing they are part of My plan. Enjoy your time amidst the summer flowers and in the shade of My trees. A time is coming when only a select few will enjoy My gifts as I am taking them from those who displease Me and I will give them to those deserving of them.

Children will benefit from this new earth. They will rise up to new heights and lead with authority. The world is tired of war and children do not want to live under the threat anymore. This childish desire races to the heart of My Father and He wishes to alleviate this suffering. Payment for past sins of a warring world is nearing its end. A new peaceful world will arise and we will be able to see each other more clearly. Join with Me in prayer to My Father to hasten this joyous time. Peace will flow like a river from Heaven to earth and even across the ocean so that the grace that peace brings will cover the war zones and keep children with their parents and loving families. Do not fear – I have said it and you can be certain – this new chapter in the world is beginning. Peace be to you and to all mankind. I love you and want you to return more often,

Your friend, God.

329) Oh child, you come in such sorrow with a heavy load that burdens your heart. Some you love are struggling more than they let you know and it

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

affects the children. You have seen firsthand the heartaches, confusion, and sorrow of leaving the Sacraments. You are witnessing the breakup of a reasonable world by a few unreasonable leaders. But, as I have told you so frequently, all is in My hands and it will turn in a most unexpected way. You must lighten your heart and make your day a joyous one despite all that swims in your head about the events for which you have only prayer as your means of control. Remember, I am here to answer your prayers. Remember My time is not your time. Remember I work wonders that can't even be dreamed of in a world planted in the ground of the earth.

Seasons come and go. Life ebbs and is reborn. There is still much joy and anticipation for a brighter future. The world is weathering the storm. The sun is beginning to pop through the clouds. Eventually the clouds will part and you will see the world in the light as God, My Father, intended. There is nothing dark about the world that cannot be reached when Light is shown on it. Those desperate spots and situations are being cured one by one. The enemy is being routed. When fear ceases, then progress can be made. People are resilient. People are resourceful. People are joyful by nature. There is a turning to this. There is a new world arising from the ashes of sin and death of soul. The new babies are feeling it and they bring joy to their parents. Of course, they are still of the world but their hope is opening the joy in the deep recesses of their parents lives. Never again darkness such as the world has witnessed over the last century. Never again the rages of God against an erring humanity.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Never again the reign of terror and fright. Never again, never again, never again. I have spoken.

Go safely in My love 'til we meet again to talk so bluntly with each other. Remember I love you and you must give that love away so that it multiplies and rolls like large ocean waves across the world of humanity. Nothing is done in a vacuum. It is all witnessed and will be repeated. Bad begets bad but, ah, good not only begets good but it spreads and multiplies and fills the cup of the world pushing the evil to the top until it flows out and away leaving only My God-fearing people who will rejoice and sing praise all the day long.

330) *(Prayer) I muddy the waters, oh Lord, as my mind returns over and over to the past and the memories. There are good ones, okay ones, and terrible ones and even memories I have stuffed away as too painful to allow them to surface and float there. I must clear the path back to You, oh Lord, sweep away the dirt and the dust. Blow away the dried crunchy leaves. Help me Blessed Mother, bring your broom and help me sweep. Oh, St. Joseph, can you bring the blower and get even the dirt that lingers in the cracks? Keep the wind from whistling it all up again so that it buries me alive. Drive away the demons, the unhappiness, those lingering idle thoughts that continue to return over and over. Do not let me recoil from the touches of love. Do not let me sleep when there is life to be lived. Do not let me hide away in the depths of self-absorption. Help me, oh Lord, pull me from the well of despair - from the bottom to the surface and allow me to float in the sunshine of Your face. Pull me up, oh Lord, pull me up.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Sometimes, child, it is better to pray long and hard before you can listen. The seeds of doubt can be troublesome and demeaning but you must look for the good, for the people you have touched, for the lives you have saved, and the help you have given. So many people make their own hell on earth by chasing only the sorrowful and hurtful to remember without the thought that behavior and consequences will never cease to exist. Good begets good but bad begets bad. It is difficult to put things right in a sinful world. You must expend energy and time. Prayer is the avenue that sweeps clean the path. Come into My presence and feel the warmth of My love. Let the world spin on its own for a while. I assure you I will not take that away from you. Take time to breathe in the air and feel the sun blooming in your cheeks.

I care for you, I love you. I want you with Me forever. I want to show you your mansion, the home I have prepared for you, a place of joy and light and laughter. Heavenly music will resound in your ears. Your soul will tingle in the love that surrounds you – not an earthly love that is often filled with love of self but a love that transcends anything possible on earth – an all-consuming love. When love consumes you, you can't help but emit it from you – therein lays the secret of Heaven – an all-consuming love encircling all My people and exuding from them to others. Come now and pray and allow Me to give you a taste of heavenly joy.

331) Did you not come for renourishment? And, of course, you received it. Feel it. Feel it. Feel My love. Cast away the spider webs. Free yourself of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

encumbrances and come to Me fully and completely. I am always here for you. I bless you, your family, your friends. When you pray for them, I go personally and give them courage and sustenance. They breathe in My love even in the worst moments of their suffering. Your friend has suffered much but is offering it up. Many souls are saved. Many enter Heaven who would have spent years in Purgatory. Sacrifice, suffering, prayer, good deeds, generosity – all keys, all stepping stones – all a speedy entrance into My Heart. How My Father loves these souls. How full they are of the Spirit. How closely they reside in My Heart.

Go in peace. Love Much.

332) Your family is with Me always. They are helping you and will continue to do so.

Keep those who suffer much in your prayers. I am working through their suffering to change the world. There is such beauty in sacrifice and suffering. If only the world would offer it all for the repose of the souls who died in serious sin. They are saved – but barely and have many years to spend in purgatory. Suffering on earth offered for them, brings them to Heaven, where they may serve My Father. Empty purgatory with your earthly suffering and prayers and the earth will be alive again and bloom a garden of saintly people. There is no one else who can work for these poor souls except for the living on earth. Make it a priority and pray every opportunity, particularly as so many more souls are sentenced to purgatory for their sins. You can help relieve their suffering by shortening their time. Do not cease praying. It also

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

keeps you from sinning so prayers for those souls have double meaning to My Father. Remember I love all and I want all in Heaven. It is why I came to earth and why I died such a terrible death. I did it so that all can live. Do not cease praying – it adds so much more to make My own suffering beneficial for those destined for purgatory.

Thank you for coming today. I look for you tomorrow and love it when you visit.

Your Friend, Jesus

333) You can, you know, be with Me as you sleep. I see that your prayers are finished by My angels so that you are given the graces from them as if you said them while awake.

Few people realize how much of a blessing it is to be able to sleep. It is a time of shut-down so that you can wake refreshed and ready to serve the Lord. No one can do any serious work for Me if they are deprived of sleep for long periods of time.

You are right to be thankful if you have a comfortable and warm bed. How wonderful marriage is in that you can renew and refresh your blessed relationship as you come to each other in bed. The warmth of a good marriage is a blessing and should never be taken for granted. There is a peacefulness at having a life partner who loves you as you are and only tries to change you into the best you can be.

The union of marriage is a twofold blessing. You are double blessed when your union produces children –

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the fruit of the vine. Some are more difficult to harvest than others but all souls will be saved from a good Christian marriage. The blessings of a Sacramental marriage are so strong that the devil cannot break the bond. Sin can only enter when one or the other purposefully opens the door. Seek Me at those moments of testing. Come, pour out your heart to Me. I will send you the necessary graces to remain steadfast and true.

Although the marriage union is dissolved at death, the relationship and love continue to draw you to each other in Heaven. You may continue to work together to harvest the fruits of your marriage whether children or projects.

I bless good marriages – those who remain faithful to Me, particularly when they have seen to the proper raising of their children. No parent is perfect. No parent is always right. No parent has not been sinful at some point as a partner nor as a parent but when they continue to return to Me for forgiveness and guidance, they receive it immediately. Blessed are the good spouses for they are in the bosom of God. Blessed too are the good parents for they have already inherited Heaven.

334) Enter into My peace. Come join the growing group in the inner circle of My Heart. Pulse with Me as the world revolves around you. Slow your pace and make life do your bidding as you follow My path. Come with your prayers and together we will beseech My Father for an end to all fear and hate. Stop the bloodshed before it

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

begins. My Mother is poised to enter into the most hardened of hearts – to snatch them back from the edges of hell and cradle them under her protective coat. War is always eminent when there is a vicious evil in the world. Only with God's blessings can this be avoided. My Mother has His ear and His love. Keep her in your equation as you pray to avoid this war. She skirts lightly on earth but she has the power of Heaven behind her when she asks and prays.

Rains, yes, but bright days follow. The earth is transforming into a rainbow of colors. Rejoice in the blessed rain. It dilutes the rivers and streams and brings fresh water upon the earth. Rejoice in the grandeur of the plans of God!

335) So, you come to hear My voice – and so you shall. I am always with you, you can always hear My voice, but I know these are special times for you and you come to partake of this closeness.

Have you no thoughts of others? I place their needs in front of you and you pray and commiserate about them but do little to alleviate their sorrow and pain. You can change that; you can be a presence and a hope for those in need. Often it is not a monetary need but a friendship need, perhaps just an ear for listening and a comforting word of empathy. You are not alone – I travel with you. It is I you deprive them of if you isolate yourself in your own little world.

So now, come, sit a little longer. Hear Me tell you I love you and appreciate your faithfulness and dedication to these visits. Open your mind more to

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

your surroundings and take in the needs through what you see, hear, and feel. Do not abandon My people in their need but run to them with your assistance. You have more power through Me than you can ever imagine and I will not disappoint you. Enter into My peaceful heart and I will hold you tightly there for eternity.

Come now – Go now – and together we will light the world with kindness. I love you more than you could ever imagine and I will not allow us to be separated. As life ebbs, My presence increases. Relax I am with you and will come for you when you have completed all the earthly missions I have placed in your path.

336) The Feast of the Passion of St. John the Baptist –

What did you come to see? A reed broken by the wind? What did you come to see? A host upon a blank altar? What did you expect when you came? That I would jump from the altar and visit My people? Ah yes! And that is exactly what I do. I visit My people as they come to visit Me. I jump at their voices and dance at their presence. I sing and shout for joy as they praise Me by their mere being here. I am so joyful when they come. I extend special blessings. They earn a place of prominence in My Heart and they will be rewarded greatly in Heaven. Feel the mutual love that is special, the giving and receiving of a piece of each other; a bond, a special connection, a permanence that cannot be forgotten or broken. It is a personal commitment – a covenant between us. Oh, the joy of it! I am so pleased. Ask what you will. If it is for your good, it shall be immediately granted.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

337) Would you write of My kindnesses to you? Would you bless those in need? Would you come and join Me as often as you can? I am in need of active souls who will not abandon Me. Do not be nervous – I will never ask more than you can bare. I love you too much – I love all My suffering people. They are the masses of miserable humanity who are dealing with many daily crises. They need your prayers, your donations, your love, and you must care for them in your heart. You must consider carefully the next job you will be given. Open your heart to prayerful discernment and I will be willing to accept your answer either way. I realize you are not alone and do not wish to be alone. I will grant that and accept what must be a joint decision.

Enter into My peace. You are already in My Heart.

338) Come into My presence completely. Enter into My very heart. Listen to how it beats for you and for all. It is the rhythm of life – the life of the very universe itself. It longs for peace and harmony but it cannot be found. A brief peace will come but only at a price. How I wanted this world of mankind to be different. How I wanted it to be a reflection of My Father's love. It is the poor choices, the greed, the arrogance, the inability to put others above self that sinks the world into the mud of sin. Wash yourselves clean, I cry out. Cleanse the horror of sin from your souls. It is so simple. You only need to be

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

sorry and ask forgiveness. But, alas, that happens with only a few.

I want so much from those few. They are stronger than all the evil in the world. They must atone. They must storm Heaven with prayer, sacrifice and good deeds. So few can turn the world around. Like salt, it takes only a little to bring taste to food. It takes only a little prayer to save the soul of one destined for hell. Do not think you aren't able to make a difference – you can – even with only a little offering. I cry out to you for this. I ask My Father to open your eyes and your arms. Accept what is given you and put your heart and soul into accomplishing it. Do not be misled by others but remain steadfast to correcting the challenges that are sent you. Bring the world to its knees for Christ. Believe in the major difference a single devoted soul can make. Even a simple prayer is heard, answered, and flies into the world to attack evil. Do not be discouraged but rejoice in the help I am sending. Love many, love all, love Me - it is the way to Heaven. The most direct path. Comfort the afflicted – comfort the sorrowing, comfort the grieving, comfort those frightened and hurting. Bring comfort to others and I shall cradle you in complete comfort in My arms.

Love as I have loved. Do not feel this is unreachable. The more love you dispense the more your heart will overflow so that you will never be without a source of love for others. Ask for it and it shall be given to you. Open your heart to others – do not hide your goodness in silence but shout the love of God to others by your deeds and actions.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

I am with you now and forever. I want you to purposefully bring others into your heart and thus to My Heart, uniting our hearts and those of all mankind. How I love you! How I love the world! How I love **all** people. I died in agony out of love. Can I do more? Of course, but it is going to be through you and those who you bring to Me.

339) Have you come again to be with Me? How that pleases Me because I know you have a busy schedule today and many concerns. What would you have Me to do?

*(Prayer) Oh Lord, I worry so about my children. I don't know what to ask for them except that you lead them firmly in the path You most would like them to follow. So mixed up and confused they seem to be, not knowing exactly what has gotten them into their situations. You know they are good people and very loving toward You. Bring them even closer and shelter them spiritually, emotionally, physically, and financially. I love You, Lord, for I know You will do this because I have asked. Thank you for all Your gifts, particularly the gifts of my children and family. Be with me today.*

340) *Prayer) My head is so disoriented and tired today and it spins with chores I should be doing. Thank You for this busyness which completes my days but do not, please, let it interfere with our time together. Help me to take You with me as I go from place to place and project to project. Help me to make the most of my days so that I may present them to You and offer up what little they amount to for Your honor and glory.*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Oh child, you lack sleep and are surely out of sorts but that is to be expected as a part of life. It is not a disruption of our relationship but an enhancement of what it means to be close to each other. I am there when you sleep and when you are awake. I am there when you are busy or relaxed. I am always right here with you. Do not continue to try to understand but be grateful knowing I am listening to your calls.

Grab a pencil sometimes when you are sitting or even working and jot down some happy thoughts, you will see that some always come to mind despite the sleepiness you are experiencing this morning. All is well. I stayed with you as always. Now rest and bask in My love as you sit here for the remainder of Adoration.

Pray to the Holy Spirit for knowledge and help in your endeavors.

341) Enter into My peace. See the world as it will be when all humanity strives to serve each other; when the hearts and minds join as community; when love triumphs and draws all back to God. See the earth blossom all year and the oceans recede to their proper boundaries. See the birds make their nests in the lion's den and pick the seeds from his mane. See it all as I once saw it and will rejoice with you when it can be seen again.

Tear yourself from the mundane and be useful in your time here. Look at Me through the eyes of longing. Do not seek other worthless and short-lived pleasures but build up what you can never lose. Join up with the earthly army seeking justice and sanctity for

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

themselves and others. Seek Me in the poor, yes, but also in the sick. All are My people. All are kept in My Heart. It beats with every breath of every living soul and hopes and prays to My Father for an end to sin, to hatred, to the animalistic desire for blood. Return to Me – be with Me – come join Me – come enjoy the shelter of My Heart. Do not be discouraged but rejoice. Put your house in order and search Me out unencumbered by earthly trappings.

342) You are blessed. You are blessed not because of anything you have done or have not done. You are blessed because I have placed you where you are now. You were born to your family, not by chance, but through My Divine Will. You were born with a penchant to write, to pray, to excel in your daily prayer life. You were placed where you could follow My plan for you. You have overcome obstacles and misfortune. You have thrived on what you have been given and have not been disappointed when there were earthly things unattainable. Yes, I have nurtured you and guided you – I have lighted your path; when you were too weary to walk, I carried you.

Do not be disappointed that you cannot be with Me more here at Adoration but be grateful that I have given you other missions that need to be accomplished. You are My earthly army, responding to My every call. You are always ready to do battle when I ask, even when it is uncomfortable for you. There are battles yet to be fought and you can assist by listening to My directions. It is often prayer and sacrifice that will bring the hoped-for answer; but other times it is the harder part – the acceptance of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the unanswered prayer – but not unanswered – redirected to My will – and you must accept the outcome. I am always on your side and you can call upon Me in the good times and the sorrowing times.

You are earning your place in Heaven on this My earth. It is My earth, and My place is among My people, My family, My Church. I am also with the homeless, the destitute, the criminals, the abortion suffers, the soldiers and the civilians, the poor and the rich, the priest and the rabbi. There is no one who escapes My touch. Your life, your prayers, your offerings help to open the eyes of the blind and help the deaf to hear. Touch others and be aware that you are really offering My touch. Reach out to help and know it is I who reach with you. Pray and I pray with you. Counsel and I give you the wisdom of the Spirit. Do not think those places you find yourself are accidents. It is all part of the Divine Plan. What a joy you will experience in heaven when you see how it all has played out in the grand scope of eternity. Nothing is by chance but everything is under the watchful eye of My father. Like the sparrow, like the blade of grass, like the budding flower – all is under My Father's care. And you – how much more will He care for you. He sees you here today visiting and spending time in worship. Greedily listening for My words. Loving Me and allowing Me to love you. Catch My love, warm yourself with it. Let it permeate your being, your head, your ears, your core. Rest in the overpowering warmth of My love for you. Silently scream your love and your gratitude to the heavens. Become one with Me – if only for a brief earthly moment. It is a small

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

touch of what awaits you in Heaven where you are totally immersed in My love.

343) *(Prayer) Beloved Father in Heaven, I beseech You to take me under Your care in the most beloved way and direct My path to the surest and most pleasing steps You wish to see me follow.*

*Beloved Father, take my inner soul and claim it for Your own. Do not stop the pain if that is what You wish but give me, please, the countenance to bear patiently and gladly whatever You choose for Me. I am such a poor sufferer but Your graces can change that. I am such a poor example for others and yet You have chosen me to deliver Your words to Your people. I am the lowest of the low in the church – a little person who is willing to shout to the rooftops if You but show me the way. I love You and want so badly to do every little thing You ask of me. I have nothing heavenly to lose by following You and earthly things count for nothing except as they are used to serve You.*

*Please allow Me to come to You daily so as to firmly be placed on the right path. I want to follow in Your Son's footsteps and worship Him with every fiber of My being.*

*And yet, even as I write this and ask for it, that small voice attacks me and says, "I am not strong enough in faith, loving enough in doing, wanting enough in complying happily to the 'possibilities' of what You could give me to suffer." Strengthen my faith and trust so that I grasp the completeness of Your love. Do not allow that small voice to escalate and keep me from all You want and expect of me. The will and neediness are deeply ingrained in me and yet the voice nags at me –*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*saying "I am too weak." "There are more pleasures to be had in the world, why give them up." "You are weak and will fail anyway so why try." Please quell those voices and allow me to soar to the heavens and into Your arms having accomplished all You intended for me. Do not be distant from me but take a "hands-on" approach as I am so dense and unaware that I need You to come with clear direction.*

*God – I love You. I adore You. I worship You. I praise You. Now help me to follow You in all the completeness possible for Me.*

344) You see, you cannot be separated from Me. We are united body and blood. We are separate and yet we are one. You are one of My people, My beloved, a child of My Father's. It is impossible for Me to abandon you. Pray to My Father in thanksgiving for the graces He has bestowed upon you. Be grateful and express it by doing for others. Keep coming here to visit with Me. It is such a joy to have your company. Although I am always with you – I have your undivided attention during Adoration. Oh, I know your mind wanders and you think of the things you could be doing but you are here and we are together again. Allow My Peace to envelope you. It is like the incense, it surrounds you, and you breath it in. That is a small example of how I am a part of you.

345) You cannot leave the world but My peace can be in the world. It is what I came for – to bring Peace of soul for those lost – for those searching – for the lonely – for the needy – for the sick – for the children in want of family – it is I who brings all in the midst of

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

nothing. Fear not – My Peace cannot be taken from you. Ask and you shall receive it. Look for it and I will deliver it to you. It is always there. Do not abandon hope because I am hope itself.

Bring Me your cares and concerns. Bring Me the difficulties of aging. I am your Light, your hope of salvation. I am here to assist you in all your works and listen to all your concerns. Together we walk your path to My Father. He awaits you even while watching your course. Bring others with you. Do not fear asking others to join you. They are often searching for deeper relationship with Me and your invitation will bring that opportunity. What a great season for hope! Spread the Word!

346) Hope for the world – from a small baby into a dying Savior. Hope brings joy and dying brings life. It was a joy for Me to die so My people could live. What pure happiness to spend eternity in the presence of My Loving Father. Never lose sight of that goal. Never feel you have failed if you have saved your soul – and how many souls around you have your prayers and devotions brought to heaven. Do not despair of hope but be joyful. The outcome of all troubling life happenings is known and controlled by My Father. Trust in Him to answer prayers in the most loving and kind way possible. His ways are far superior to any outcomes humanity could possibly imagine. This is one reason why Heaven is so joyful. They know the love of My Father and they trust Him and leave all to His power and glory. He is in charge and He answers all prayers. Did you understand and accept this – all

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

prayers. His answers are the perfect answers even if they are not your hoped-for answers.

Trust – Trust – Trust. Accept as His will the outcome. You are not the Savior of the World. You must accept your place and care for those in your keeping. Your time for mothering is long past but prayer – ah – prayer. It can do all. Continue to beseech My Father for solutions to the family issues that perplex you. He hears and He answers. Trust, hope, love, accept. Come now – rejoice in the joy of the Advent season and await. The best is yet to come.

347) (*God the Father Speaks*) Christmas approaches and so few are ready for the celebration of My Son's birth. The people race here and there. They search stores, shops and internet for the "perfect" gift – and yet I have given that perfect gift – life – through the suffering and death of My Son.

But all is not lost. Many people are turning back to My Christ. Many people are feeling His presence. Many people are rejoicing in the true Spirit of the season. There is much joy in some homes – no matter how small or large the incomes, the true Spirit is present, and they await in happy anticipation. Many gifts have poured out from the community for those in need. Much food has been purchased so that all will have a feast this year. Leave no one in the cold – bring them to the warmth of a truly Christian Christmas. Bring them to the inner peace the Christ Child offers.

Such a small baby. So helpless and yet born with a willingness to suffer. A family, full of an unfathomable love surrounds Him. My gift to Him for his willingness

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

to save Our people. A family of trust and prayer. A family who listened and obeyed. A family who loved so greatly it continues to spill out into the world. This Christmas feel the gift of family. Allow it to surround you. Allow the blessings to shower down and do not fear the future. The entire universe is in My hands – surely your heart cannot be left behind. It is just as satisfying for Me to have your one heart - and each individual heart in the world – as it is for Me to hold the universe.

Each person has a place in the universe. Each person fills a void. Each person has a quest. You are the only person who can fulfill your mission. Only you – continue to search out and follow the path in front of you. My son's path was difficult but He rejoiced in knowing it was the right path for Him and He was the only one who could walk it. His sure footsteps were the salvation the world needed. It could not have come if He had strayed. So important for Him and so important for you – stay on the path. Do not falter but be steadfast – the world needs you. The path leads to your destiny – to Heaven – to Me. Rejoice, follow and bring others with you. This is your gift to Me that you follow My Son.

348) *(Prayer) Coming to you, Oh Lord, in humility and longing. Asking for Your intervention in the disease of addiction – particularly and selfishly as it pertains to \_\_\_\_\_. You know him and I know You are there for him but he is so lost and lonely and without access to the love of family to be able to sustain him. Reach out to him My God – My Savior – My Love – My All – save him from this hell on earth and bring his life*

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

*back in order. Bring him home to us and allow our family love to heal him.*

*Reach out also to \_\_\_\_\_ and call them to a life lived in You with You as the center of their lives – with You as the desire of their souls. Do not, please, allow them to flounder and fall away. Bring Your peace to their homes and lives. See also please to their souls. Care for them and shower them with peace and love and contentment this Christmas and always.*

*Thank You, thank You, thank You, for the overwhelming blessings You have extended to me in my life. Allow my small gift of my presence be a dim light but yet visible in the darkness – let it remind You of my sorrowful request but also of my gratitude for the many blessings You have bestowed.*

*I love You to the depth of my soul and to the highest mountains of my life. I love You, Lord, and I have always loved You – and I am so very thankful, so very, very grateful, so overjoyed, for Your presence in my life.*

349) Focus on Me, My child. I am your center. You can come to Me at any moment and know I am there, intimately with you. I belong with My earthly people. They are Mine – promised by My Father – and He is delivering them to Me in joy and happiness. Some are lost, that is a choice they have made, but others are coming and the tide of a sinful world is pulling away from evil and the pulse of the world is quickening. Good will win out. When the world tires of being silent – then shall the changes become more rapid. As the generations progress, they will be less silent, and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

the universe will be filled with their cries for justice and peace.

Continue to come, and I promise our relationship will deepen. Continue to come and I promise I will come for you.

*350)* You come but your mind wanders. You are close but far away. You are hungry but cannot be filled. You are wanting but cannot grasp. You are cold and you seek warmth. You are dying and you hope for life. You are Mine and you want Me more. And here you are, seeking, hoping, praying that our relationship will not wane but will deepen.

Oh! Humanity is such a fickle place to be. The mind leaps and then falls. The body is strong and then weakens. The will is pushing you through life and one must continually feed it through good works and the Sacraments. What is constant, is My presence in your life. When you seek Me, you will find Me. When you drift, I will right your course. When you are alone, I will keep you company. When you are dying, I will bring you to eternal life.

Such is My promise. Such is My life and My gift to all who follow Me. Life – not an earthly life but a full and complete life in union with My Father. A place of eternal joy which I have told you about but which you cannot imagine. You will find all your loves there. You will dance and sing praises. You will be My companion. You will hear My voice call your name.

Together we will spend eternity – a concept illusive for which you can only grasp. But together – yes – you

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

and I for all eternity – together – no sorrow – no pain – only everlasting joy and beauty such as your poor earthly mind cannot conceive. It is worth the sufferings and discomforts and confusions and hurts of this world. It is a prize inconceivable but still grasped at as the golden ring – eternity – world without end!

*351)* January 30, 2018 – Home – Oh Child! You are concerned about many things tonight. Relax and enjoy the quiet of the night. Your children are grown and are able to take care of themselves. It is no longer your responsibility. Your husband is still very independent and you must be too. Rely on yourself more so that he may enjoy his own pursuits. Continue to work and pray and, of course, come visit with Me. There is such joy for Me and comfort for you in our time together. I told you, I am always with you. Feel My presence and relax.

Do not fear the unknown as I am there also. I am the past, the present, and the future. I live in them all and so, My love, will you. Time flows away and you drift into the timelessness of eternity.

*352)* Come to Me and I shall give you rest. Is there nothing you have to ask? Burden Me with your longings as they are light for Me and not heavy, but I shall bear them with you.

Your prayers are always heard and answered. Do not spend time worrying as those burdens of yours are being taken care of by a bevy of angels. They circle around those for whom you pray.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

You can always find the spiritual life you desire as long as you keep Me at the center. Pray always and I shall hear and respond.

353) Take care – Take time – Take compassion with you as you go about your day. Listen intently for My voice and hear the messages with your spiritual ear. Grasp the needs of others by hearing with your heart. Learn to use these gifts I send, and you will find your spiritual life awakening, fresh and new. The world is ripe with opportunities if you listen closely for them.

Pray always – working, sleeping (yes – go to sleep praying and the angels continue until you wake and resume your prayers) relaxing, and just thinking of those around you.

Don't forget to smile – yes, I smiled a lot during My life. Just seeing My beautiful, loving Mother, even in her suffering, brought joy to My heart and a smile to My face. Her presence lightened My burdens. My

disciples brought joy and delight to Me, and they often made Me smile – Oh, how I love them! But I love you also, and you too make Me smile. You do bring Me happiness and My heart overflows to return it to you.

Some things take longer than others, but then the reward is often greater. Suffering well spent is never wasted. I care for you and carry you close to My heart. Have no fear of the future, I am with you always, clearing the path to your home with Me.

354) Enter into a new existence in My Heart. Hear and retain what I have to say. You are to prostrate

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

yourself in My presence as opportunity presents itself – not as an order – but because you have asked for more actions that please Me. Come to Me in such fashion and I will bless you in many more ways. Do you not wish to love Me more?

Encourage others to join you in the practice of holy readings. Bring your many books with you and spread them about for others. Let them travel, bringing blessings and new understanding to those who hold them. Divest yourself of all your spiritual paraphernalia so others may benefit by it. You will find several ways to do this and I encourage you to follow your instincts. You have My permission – that is enough. I will deal with those who hamper you.

Come to Me into a deeper, more meaningful relationship. I do not tire of giving to those who please Me with sweetness of heart and works of charity. Be receptive and hear all that happens around you. Rely on prayer before heading off in a direction as I shall point the way.

My footsteps are very visible now and they will not decrease in their advance. They will deepen and be more noticeable for you. Do not feel you will stumble in them as I have your hand and will walk beside you. Pray, pray, pray. Prostrate, prostrate, prostrate. Enter into My Heart in a deeper, more meaningful relationship. It is My Will to draw you into a world more beautiful than you can imagine and one for which you must be prepared before entering.

I carry you through these next few months so you must be prepared to suffer greatly. Do so joyfully and

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

with an eye toward your heavenly goal. I allow only My most precious to enter into the suffering of which I speak. Fear not, the darkness is not forever because My Light cannot hide from My people. Come now and allow yourself to bask in My love. Come into My presence in peace and joy. Come – come – come.

355) Enter into My calm and peace. You have only to fear yourself, but if you come to Me, that fear will dissipate. I am the voice of calm in the midst of storm. I bring the peace the world lacks. I am peace in the storm. I am calm in the face of death. I am joy for the suffering. I am your God. I love My handiwork; I have died to save them.

Is that not what you need to hear? You are meant to be saved to join My company of angels in heaven, to be a unique part of the structure of the universe – not a speck, not a tiny dot, not an insignificant life – but a building block that will support and lend comfort and stability to a shaky world. Let Me fill you with divine graces so that they overflow into this world. Then neither flood, nor famine, nor war can disturb the footing of the solid block of your life and your soul. Come to Me all who labor – My yoke is light – My task for you is easy. Just follow Me – do not lose sight of the goal of Heaven and you shall be a solid beacon for others to follow. Sin – hate not – pray often – love always. Then – enter solidly and fully into My peace. Come naked of impurities, naked of lies, but full of love and compassion for your fellow travelers. Be My light in this world. Be My love – be My hands – be My heart – and the hardest of all – be My spokesman. You have only to love others as you love yourself.

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

Ask for the removal of those thoughts that separate us. Ask to replace them with good works and kind deeds. They are the golden path – the steps upward – a little more effort than the flat path, but so worth it. It will warm your soul.

356) *(God the Father Speaks)* Is it so hard to grasp My love for you? Can you not feel My presence in your life, directing, encouraging, helping, providing, nurturing both soul and body? I am always available to you. Look around, I am there. Look inward, I am there. Look at others, I am there. The air, the earth, the sky, the very worm under your feet – the birds that fly overhead, the dog that reaches near to be pet, I am there. Nothing escapes Me – nothing happens without Me being there to encourage, to intercede, to love, to bend with you and pick you up. Without Me there is nothing. With Me there is everything.

Enter this final phase but know I am leading you continually. You have only to listen and to hear. I call you and you answer. I love you and you quiver in receipt. Feel the tenderness I offer – the joy of living that I bring. The energy that spurs you on, the blessed sleep with which I nourish you – the food I provide and the air which you breathe. All from Me, your Heavenly Father, all free for you. Even those who do not ask receive My freely offered gifts.

I ask you to worship Me, to love Me by loving others. You do good and the universe breathes it in and blows it back out in great gasping breaths. You pray and the world spins cleanly and accurately upon the axis I created. You love and the earth blooms in delight. Do

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

not overlook the signs of My presence. See them everywhere: the colors of the world, the sunlight in the window, the crispness of the morning, the dampness after the rain, the cleanliness of the world after a storm, and the rainbow of love that circles when the world is fresh. The signs of My love and an example of how I care for My people.

Do not be discouraged by a few who have never taken the time to be grateful. Do not concentrate on the ones who fail to feel My love. Even the most destitute can be joyful in knowing I am there in their misery. Even those in severe pain can be joyful in turning it over to Me. Oh, how I love those who offer all their suffering up to Me. I turn them over to My Beloved Son and He distributes the good and rewards the giver.

How the devil wreaks havoc in My world, but his works continue to be stymied by the overwhelming good of people. Turn My world! Turn back to Me! Turn and see My Face! Turn and see My beauty! Turn world and feel My never-ending love you! I am your God! I am your creator! Worship Me and love Me!

357) It is with sorrow I approach the end of our intimate hours together. It is also with anticipation of your continued life dedicated to following Me on the path I have laid out. Do not be distressed, it is the end, yes, but also the beginning. One is never finished their earthly life or the reasons for their birth, life and death until their soul stretches forth to join Me in perpetuity. I am, I am always. I am – I am life itself. Without Me, there is a nothingness so vast that it

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

cannot be comprehended by any except My Father. Reach out to Him. He will provide all your needs. Listen, pray. Listen, pray. Listen, pray. Answers will come.

358) Worry not child. The future is in My hands. Cry not. There is a light to follow now. A beacon shines brightly and will illuminate your path clearly. Slow only as life hands you chores and services that must be accomplished. So often the works that I have assigned My people go unnoticed until the world is ready. Do not push yourself on anyone but do as before, use your judgment and pray always that you may receive the enlightenment to do the right thing.

Come and relax in My presence. Do not stop coming to visit. There is still much to do – but this project is coming to a close. You will be finished shortly. Relax and be at peace as these nine years draw down quickly. So much has been accomplished in what seems a long – and yet a short time. My people need My presence; they need to hear My words. They need the special prayers scattered throughout this book of love. They need to hear for themselves the pounding of their heart as it unites with My own. Tell people to listen for themselves – to hear with their heart – to breathe Me in and allow Me to penetrate their very being – to excite their soul with the fire of My love.

I am always with you. I am always ready to answer you. I am always your best friend and lover of your soul. See Me as I am – helpless and yet all powerful in the Ciborium – at the mercy of people to take Me and consume Me and allow Me to live in them as they go

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

about their lives. They must come to Me often to be refreshed in love and to ask for direction. It is I who can bring their path in life to a position that will be most beneficial for them. Step solidly into the future on this path so lovingly laid out for you. Walk strongly and surely on the stones and they will support you well until you enter into the gates of Heaven. I love you – I love you – I love you. Never think for a moment that you are alone. I am with you now in your every breath and I am with you always. Always is forever until the end of time and into eternity. Love Me back!

359) Come, come, come. Do not forsake Me! Come, come, come!!! Bring your heart. Bring your mind. Bring your whole soul to Me and offer it up for the salvation of souls.

This is My Father's world. It shall not be destroyed nor recreated by man. Many times has My Father redirected the path of Mankind. Many times has He demanded restitution. Man is a fickle animal. He is pulled, with My Father's permission, to and fro by the weight of evil vs. good. You have His promise that evil will not triumph. You have His promise of a place beyond this world. You have His promise of peace and love and a forever place with Him. But it is you who must choose. You who must decide the course of your life. You who must step out of the ordinary and take positive steps to bring you to the doorsteps of My Father's waiting Kingdom. He gives you all the help and encouragement you require for this journey. He sends His angels, saints, and His Only Son, to show you the way. The way to Him. The way to an eternity in

## NINE YEARS WITH CHRIST

His presence. You have only to choose. Your offerings for safe passage are prayer, sacrifice, fasting, almsgiving, and good works.

Adore and be blest. Pray and be answered. Give alms and be rewarded. Fast and be made full. Sacrifice and be made whole. Do good works and walk in Heaven with My Son.

You have no need to make this hard – these simple steps offer an earthly joy that cannot be contained. Put aside differences – all are made alike in that all are made for Heaven. Talents are obtained differently and each person has, at birth, those necessary for a safe journey to Heaven. Talents are given for specific reasons to each one – differently. All must work together to bring harmony to the world – an impenetrable shield, God given – you must explore your talents and use them for the glory of God. Pursue them relentlessly. Use what you have been given for the good of all. Do not store up earthly treasures – store only your good works. Those will last for the duration of the world and continue to bear fruit.

Allow your life to be a beacon of hope. A beam of love. A path illuminator for others. Walk with sure steps toward your goal – your prize – your life with God. He waits for you with His arms extended – gently but firmly calling you home.